NATIONAL ARCHIVES & PUBLIC RECORDS SERVICES
OF PAPUA NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORTS

DISTRICT: Southern H/lands

STATION: Tari

VOLUME No: 15

ACCESSION No: 496.

1963 - 1964

ISBN: 9980 - 910 - 76 - 3

Filmed by/for the National Archives of Papua New Guinea,
PORT MORESBY - 1992

Sole Custodian: National Archives of Papua New Guinea.

Papua New Guinea Patrol Reports

Digitized version made available by

Copyright: Government of Papua New Guinea. This digital version made under a license granted by the National Archives and Public Records Services of Papua New Guinea.

Use: This digital copy of the work is intended to support research, teaching, and private study.

Constraints: This work is protected by the U.S. Copyright Law (Title 17, U.S.C.) and the laws of Papua New Guinea. Use of this work beyond that allowed by "fair use" requires written permission of the National Archives of Papua New Guinea. Responsibility for obtaining permissions and any use and distribution of this work rests exclusively with the user and not the UC San Diego Library.

Note on digitized version: A microfiche copy of these reports is held at the University of California, San Diego (Mandeville Special Collections Library, MSS 0215). The digitized version presented here reflects the quality and contents of the microfiche. Problems which have been identified include misfiled reports, out-of-order pages, illegible text; these problems have been rectified whenever possible. The original reports are in the National Archives of Papua New Guinea (Accession no. 496).

NATIONAL ARCHIVES OF P.N.G. - WAIGANI.

PATROL REPORT OF: TARI SOUTHERN HIGHLANDS ACC. No: 496.

Volume No: 15 1963 – 1964 Number of Reports: 16

REPORT No:	FOLIO	OFFICER CONDUCTING PATROL		AREA PATROLLED	MAPS/PTS	PERIOD OF PATROL	FI No
1] 1 OF 63/64	1-18	C. WARRILLOW	P.O	HAIBUGA - MUNIMA CENSUS DIVISION	MAP	22.7.63 — 11.8.63	
2] 8 OF 63/64	1-9	C. WARRILLOW	P.O	EAST BASIN, NORTH BASIN & PUNERO		11.9.63 — 27.9.63	
3] 9 OF 163/64	1-10	C. WARRILLOW	P.O	IUMU AND LOWER TAGARI CENSUS DN		11.10.63 — 26.10.63	
4] 10 OF 63/64	1-22	R.T. GLEESON	CPO	HAIBUGA - MUNIMA CENSUS DIVISION	MAP	15.10.63 — 20.11.63	
5] 11 OF 63/64	1-14	C. WARRILLOW	P.O	CENTRAL BASIN		30.10.63 — 29.11.63	
6] 13 OF 63/64	1-15	R.T. GLESON	CPO	EAST BASIN AND PART SOUTH BASIN C/D	MAP	27.11.63 — 21.12.63	
7] 14 OF 1963/64	1-10	C. WARRILLOW	P.O	NORTH BASIN & PUNERO C/D		2.12.63 — 20.12.63	
8] 15 OF 1963/64	1-17	R.T. GLEESON	CPO	ALL POLLING PLACES IN TARI C/D	MAP	6.1.64 — 8.2.64	
9] 16 OF 1963/64	1-T	C. WARRILLOW	P.O	EAST BASIN.		13.1.64 — 16.1.64	
10] 18 OF 1963/64	1-7	C. WARRILLOW	P.O	SOUTH BASIN CENSUS DIVISION.		30.1.64 — 4.2.64	
11] 20 OF 1963/64	1-13	J.C. HUNTER	P.O	EAST & SOUTH BASINS CENSUS DIV		16.2.64 — 13.3.64	
12] 21 OF 1963/64	1-7	C. WARRILLOW	P.O	PUNERO CENSUS DIVISION		4.4.64 — 10.4.64	
13] 22 OF 1963/64	1-18	J.O. HUNTER	P.O	HAIBUGA CENSUS DIVISION.	MAP	9.4.64 — 11.5.64	
14] 23 OF 1963/64	1-13	C. WARRILLOW	P.O	SOUTH BASIN CENSUS DIVISION.		20.4.64 — 14.8.64	
15] 24 OF 1963/64	1-19	J.O. HUNTER	P.O	CENTRAL BASIN, HAIBUGA MUNIMA	MAP	25.5.64 — 22.6.64	
16] 25 OF 1963/64	1-13	R.T. GLEESON	CPO	SOUTH AND NORTH BASIN CENSUS DIV.		9.6.64 — 24.6.64	
	212						

PATROL REPORTS SOUTHERN HIGHLANDS DISTRICT

TARI 1963/64

Patrol No.	Officer Conducting Patrol	Area Patrolled
1-63/64	C.Warrillow	Haibuga-Munima Census Division
6-63/64	C.Warrillow	East Basin, North Basin and Puijero
9-63/64	C.Warrillow	Jumu and Lower Tagari Cens Divs
10-63/64	R.T.Gleeson	Haibuga-Munima Census Division
11-63/64	C.Warrillow	Central Basin
13-63/64	R.T.Gleeson	East Basin and part South Basin Census Divisions
14-63/64	C.Warrillow	North Basin and Puijero Cens Divs
15-63/64	R.T.Gleeson	All polling places in Tari S/D
16-63/64	C.Warrillow	East Basin
18-63/64	C.Warrillow	South Basin Census Division
20-63/64	J.O.Hunter	East and South Basins Census Divs
21-63/64	C.Warrillow	Puijero Census Division
22-63/64	J.O.Hunter	Haibuga Census Division
23-63/64	C.Warrillow	South Basin Census Division
24-63/64	J.O.Hunter	Central Basin, Haibuga Munima, South Basin Census Divisions
25-63/64	R.T.Gleeson	South and North Basin Census Divs

N.A.T. Affs

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORT

District of TARI, S.H.D. Report No. 1/63-64.

Patrol Conducted by C. WARRILLOW. PATROL OFFICER

Area Patrolled HAIBUGA/MUNIMA C.D.

Patrol Accompanied by Europeans MR C.I.O. GLEESON (PART)

Natives 3 MEMBERS R.P.N.G.C. 2 INTERPRETERS (PART)

Duration—From 22/7/1963 to 11/9/1963.

Number of Days 21 ACTUAL, 16 CAMPED OUT.

Did Medical Assistant Accompany? No.

Last Patrol to Area by—District Services ...../11/1962

Medical ..../...../19.....

Map Reference.....

Objects of Patrol SEE INSTRUCTIONS

.....

Director of Native Affairs,
PORT MORESBY.

Forwarded, please.

/ / 19

.....
District Commissioner

Amount Paid for War Damage Compensation .... £.....

Amount Paid from D.N.E. Trust Fund .... £.....

Amount paid from P.E.D.P. Trust Fund ....

.....

.....

.....

67-15-3

15th October, 1963.

The District Officer,
Southern Highlands District,
M E N D I.

TARI PATROL 1-63/64:

The report of the above patrol indicates a worthwhile job well done by an officer who is interested in and thinks about his work.

The geographic isolation of the whole of your District imposes severe limitations on overall development and the problem of gainfully occupying time previously devoted directly and indirectly to security and social and religious activities no longer acceptable, is a big one.

The observance of law and order, basic and all as it is, obviously still cannot be taken for granted even in the Inner Tari area. It is recognised that disputes over land and land use are fundamental problems and the fact that we have not been able to take firm action to resolve these has aggravated the situation. I am writing to you separately about the approach of the Chief Commissioner, Land Titles Commission, in respect to the appointment of Deputy Commissioners. Mr. Commissioner Brammell recently visited your District to assess the situation from the point of view of the Commission and the Chief Commissioner has informed me that Mr. Commissioner Page will attend to urgent matters in the Southern Highlands District when he returns from leave within the next couple of months.

(J.K. McCarthy)
DIRECTOR.

Sub-District Office,
Tari,
Southern Highlands District.

11th July 1963

Mr C. Warrillow
Patrol Officer,
Tari

PATROL INSTRUCTIONS

Please prepare to conduct a patrol of the Haibuga Census Division when you have completed your report on Patrol No.24 of 1962/63. If possible you should leave Tari about the 18th of July and start the patrol at Munima No.1, on the Koroba road.

Objects of the patrol will be:(a) Explanation of the purpose and nature of the morbidity survey to be conducted at Munima. (We will discuss this before you leave.)

(b) Explanation of the origin of law and properly constituted authority in a parliamentary system of government, and of the proposed changes in the Legislative Council.

(c) General administration.

Before your departure we will discuss the simplified explanations which will be given as the first stage in the education program in preparation for the 1964 elections.

We have no firm date for the arrival of the morbidity survey team, but they will probably be here about the end of July or the beginning of August. By that time you should have completed this patrol, but in any case you will be required to join them at Munima and remain with them for two or three days.

R.N. Desailly
Assistant District Officer

ACJ:L..

1-4-1

District Office,
Mendi.
Southern Highlands District.

29th August, 1963.

District Commissioner,
Southern Highlands District.
MENDI.

DISTRICT DEVELOPMENT COMMITTEE.

The possibilities of introducing a small cattle grazing industry in the Tari area has been suggested by Mr. Warrillow in his Patrol Report No. 1 of 1963/64 at page 9 para. 52.

Could this matter be discussed at the next District Development Committee meeting please.

(A. C. Jefferies.)
District Officer.

c.c.
Mr. Warrillow.
Tari.

Assistant District Officer,
Tari.

ACJ:BP.

49-6

District Officer,
Mendi.
Southern Highlands District.

26th August, 1963.

District Commissioner,
Southern Highlands District.
MENDI.

HEALTH DEPARTMENT MATTERS.

Tari Patrol Report No. 1 of 1963/64 para. 22 and 23, page 5 refer.

The people of TELABO have built an Aid Post and accommodation for an Aid Post Orderly claiming they were promised by the previous Medical Officer at Tari that an Orderly would be posted to TELABO provided they constructed the buildings.

Could this statement be verified with the District Medical Officer and if substantiated, would you please ensure the promise is honoured. The Tari people as you know are a volatile group and failure to provide a promised service could retard our contact in this area.

Would you also care to bring to the attention of the District Medical Officer the contents of para. 23 of the abovementioned report please.

Full power exists under the Suppression of Hansen's Disease Ordinance, 1952, to compel the sufferer to receive treatment.

(A. C. Jefferies.)
District Officer.

c.c.
Assistant District Officer,
Tari.

Minute to:

Director,
Department of Native Affairs,
KONEDOBU.

For your information please.

(A. C. Jefferies.)
District Officer.

in particular, 6, 7, 9 and 10 (para. 35) seem to indicate the people are quite receptive to the new ideas. Again I reiterate the challenge is to us to educate the people by all possible means and every opportunity must be made for field officers to spend the time between now and the Election in the Villages explaining all facets of the forthcoming changes to the people. Failure to do this now could lead to a fiasco at Election time and possibly riotous behaviour as Candidates tour the Electorate.

The land question has been taken up by the Director of Native Affairs, who has approached the Chief Commissioner with suggestions that the Lower Courts be given powers to make certain determinations to maintain the status quo. The Chief Commissioner has agreed to the suggestion and our Director has now passed the matter to the Crown Solicitor for consideration and advice.

With the introduction of the Local Government Council system in the Huri area the people will be able to participate to some extent in their government and will then be in a better position to grasp the fundamentals of democratic government. The other worries that appear to be occupying the minds of both Mr. Warrillow and the Huris are all part of the problem of transition from the stone age to the nuclear power era. All we can do is show them the road to follow and provide them with the knowledge to face the journey, after that it is up to them to make their own way.

In the economic field, I suggest you seek out the individual who has a genuine desire to apply himself to some economic venture such as firewood supplier to the Station, Pit-sawing, (all present bridges could be replaced with sawn bearers and decking), market gardening etc. and concentrate on assisting him to develop his business. In short sow the seeds of the idea of private enterprise, others in the community will then have an opportunity to see what applied effort can do and they might come forward with other ideas.

The Highland Labour Scheme is in operation and it is declared policy in this District to actively encourage young men to avail themselves of the work that is available. You may recruit as many as offer themselves, work is available.

Economic development within the District generally will be discussed fully at the next meeting of the District Development Committee, and the question of grazing in Tari Sub-District will be on the Agenda.

A well conducted patrol.

(A. C. Jefferies.)
District Officer.

minute to:

Director,
Department of Native Affairs,
KONEDOBU.

Forwarded for your information please.

(A. C. Jefferies.)
District Officer.

67. 15. 3

ACJ:BP.

67-3-5

DEPARTMENT OF NATIVE AFFAIRS
4 - SEP 1963
HEADQUARTERS
PORT MORESBY

District Office,
Mendi.
Southern Highlands District.

26th August, 1963.

Assistant District Officer,
Sub-District Office.
TARI.

TARI PATROL REPORT NO. 1 OF 1963/64.

Thank you for the above mentioned Report which was received on the 21st inst.

Mr. Warrillow has produced a thought provoking Report, however, the problems he sees are not peculiar to Tari and the task confronting all Officers of the Administration, and in particular, Officers of the Department of Native Affairs is to educate the people to the changing scene. Merely to state the problems, which are well known, is not enough, it is our clear cut duty to seek solutions and lead the people along the path of political, social and economic development.

Regarding para. 20, if you consider the people's request reasonable, you should forward a letter to me stating the need for the road, on receipt of such a memo I can approach the District Commissioner with a request for funds.

Concerning the Aid Post at TELABO, I have written to the District Commissioner requesting him to liase with the District Medical Officer,

Insofar as the crippled leper is concerned, full powers exist under the provisions of the Suppression of Hansen's Disease Ordinance, 1952, to compel the sufferer to receive treatment, this matter too has been brought to the attention of the District Medical Officer.

Regarding the arms 'build-up' mentioned in para. 32, I suggest you take positive action under Section 4 (1) of the Vagrancy Ordinance, 1912. This Section has been used with considerable success in other parts of this District to dissuade persons walking along public roads carrying axes and spears. Firm action is required with the Tari people and you now have four field officers and two clerks at Tari, thus you should be able to maintain a very constant patrol programme.

The type of questions being asked by the people are similar to those being posed all through this District. Personally, I consider the fact of these people asking questions a very healthy sign indeed, it indicates that their minds are not blank; the challenge to us is to provide information that will allay any fears they may hold. Some of the reactions listed by Mr. Warrillow

1/63-64.

Sub-District Office,
TARI,
Southern Highlands District.

12th August, 1963.

The Assistant District Officer,
Sub-District Office,
TARI.

HAIBUGA/MUNIMA PATROL REPORT.

PATROL CONDUCTED BY	C. WARRILLOW. Patrol Officer.
AREA PATROLLED	HAIBUGA/MUNIMA Census Division.
PATROL ACCOMPANIED BY	R.T.GLEESON. C.P.O. (part). R.P. & N.G.C. Constables:- 9891 ETEM. 10158 IOAT. 10804 SAWNI. Interpreter LAGAMI (part) a/Interpreter TAJIABE (part).
DURATION OF PATROL.	22nd July, 1963 to 11th August, 1963. 21 actual days, 16 nights actually camped out.
OBJECTS OF PATROL	1. Explanation of the purpose and nature of the morbidity survey conducted at MUNIMA. 2. Explaination of the origin of law and properly constituted authority in a parliamentary system of government, and of the proposed changes inthe Legislative Council. 3. General Administration. 4. Accompany morbidity survey team to Munima.

PATROL DIARY.

Monday, 22nd July.

Departed Tari 1500hrs by landrover, arrived Munima No. 1. 1545hrs. Set up camp and spoke to V.C.s awaiting patrol's arrival. Evening at U.P.M. Slept at Munima 1. rest house.

Tuesday, 23rd July.

Spoke to assembled people re reforms in Legco. etc and spoke generally as instructed in patrol instructions. Later discussed matter with interested persons. Departed Munima 1. 1240hrs arrived Munima 2. 1410hrs. Set up camp and spoke to V.C.s and people awaiting patrol's arrival. Slept at Munima 2.

Wednesday, 24th July.

Spoke to and discussed with the assembled people matters concerning Patrol Instructions (b). Expalined nature and purpose of Morbidity Survey

Team's planned visit. Informed people of building requirements for the proposed visit. Accompanied large group of men to inspect land boundaries under dispute. Mr. C.P.O. GLEESON remained at Munima 2. to supervise construction of buildings required by Survey team. Self departed Munima 1345hrs arrived Karida 1510hrs. Set up camp and spoke to V.C. Slept at Karida rest house.

Tuesday, 25th July.

Spoke to assembled groups re Legco reforms etc. Spoke to and explained in more detail to Catholic Mission helper ~~xxxx~~ stationed in area. Afternoon of pig, women and land disputes. Slept at Karida.

Friday, 26th July.

Departed Karida 0930hrs arrived Munima 2. 1130hrs. Morbidity Survey Teams buildings completed under supervision of Mr. Gleeson. Spoke to returned H.L.S. men and other interested and influential people re political changes etc. Slept at Munima 2 as too late in p.m. to break camp and move.

Saturday, 27th July.

Minor dispute heard. Departed Munima 2. 0930hrs arrived Tagari Bridge rest house 1145hrs. Set up camp. Few people seen due to native celebrations in area. Slept at Tagari bridge.

Sunday, 28th July.

Day of rest spent at Tagari bridge and slept there the night.

Monday, 29th July.

No people assemble and no carriers available as people had heard the talk re political changes etc and due to the fact that native celebrations were continuing in the area. Mr. Gleeson instructed to remain at rest house to ease carrier requirements and to work on an / S.O.P.A. Assignment due for submission. Self departed Tagari bridge 1010hrs arrived Poreni Catholic Mission 1130hrs. Afternoon spent at Mission. 1600hrs A.D.O. and P.O.11 from Tari arrived. Accompanied former to Telabo rest house arriving 1730hrs whence former persons returned to Tari. Spoke to V.C.s and spent night at Telabo.

Tuesday, 30th July.

Explained to and discussed with Cap. Miss. and S.D.A. helpers stationed in area the political changes etc. Spoke to assembled crowd on the matter. Enquiries into alledged assault and theft. Departed Telabo 1310hrs arrived Hiwanda rest house 1320hrs where Mr. Gleeson had already set up camp. Spoke to V.C.s and few people assemble re reasons for visit. Called for owners of land to be investigated as per C.I. 235. 1500hrs Mr. A.D.O. Desailly arrived to do land investigation, accompanied and assisted him with same. Returned to rest house and A.D.O. departed 1740hrs. after discussions. Night camped at Hiwanda.

Wednesday, 31st July.

Spoke to assembled people re matters contained in Patrol Instructions etc. Mr. Gleeson to Tindima rest house. Self continued on C.I. 235 requirements during afternoon. Spoke to mission helpers stationed in area re Legco etc. Slept at Hiwanda.

Thursday, 1st August.

Departed Hiwanda rest house 0910hrs arrived Tindima where Mr Gleeson had people assemble at0955hrs. Spoke to people as before. Departed Tindima 1200hrs arrived Halimbu rest house 1225hrs. A.D.O. passed by en route Koroba 1400hrs. Spoke to V.C.s , A.P.O. and few locals during afternoon. Slept at Halimbu.

Friday, 2nd August.

Spoke to assembled people of area re matters of new House of Assembly etc Departed Halimbu 1200hrs. Arrived Wololo rest house 1230hrs. Set up camp and

sent word for local people to attend tomorrows talk. Heavy rain during the afternoon and no persons sighted. Slept at Wololo rest house.

Saturday, 3rd August.

Spoke to a rather poor gathering of people (many absent at native ceremony) re political matters outlined in patrol instructions. 1430 Mr. Gleeson departed for Tari. 1600hrs self by landrover to Tari. Slept at Tari. Mr. Gleeson left patrol for other duties.

Sunday, 4th August.

Day of rest spent at Tari.

Monday, 5th August.

Arranging movement of Morbidity Survey Team's equipment to U.F.M. Hostel and carriers from there to Munima 2. 1300hrs to Halunguari by landrover thence on foot to Munima 2 attempting to contact people en route to carry Team's equipment. Arrived Munima 2. 1600hrs and set up camp. 2000hrs last of equipment for the night arrived. Slept at Munima2.

Tuesday, 6th August.

0800hrs to 1900hrs spent assisting Team and explaining to and reassuring people etc re various tests being made by the team. Slept at Munima 2.

Wednesday, 7th August.

Assisting team to obtain people required for survey. Dept. Munima 2. 0915hrs arrived Tari 1125hrs. Afternoon spent with A.D.O. discussing survey and Confidential Circular 125. Slept at Tari.

Thursday, 8th August.

Departed Tari 0715hrs arrived Munima 2. 0915hrs. Arranging carriers etc to move team out. Dept. Munima 1115hrs arrived Tani 1330hrs. By landrover to Tari arriving 1415hrs. 1630hrs in landrover to take Mr. Gleeson to Agau arrived latter 1746hrs. 1745hrs landrover bogged, 1800hrs departed Agau on foot, arrived Tari 2050hrs. Slept at Tari.

Friday, 9th August.

Morning spent gathering names of station people for Common Roll and one C.N.M. heard. Dept. Tari 1230hrs arrived Peda rest house 1315hrs. Spoke to assembled crowd re matters as before. Paid carriers who moved survey equipment. Spoke with locals who wanted road put through to Karida. Slept at Peda.

Saturday, 10th August.

Spoke with V.C.s and headmen re Government policy and further explained changes in legco etc. Dept. Peda 1015hrs arrived Tari 1115hrs. Dept Tari by landrover arrived Hambuari 1250hrs. No people awaiting patrol's arrival despite previous notice. Spoke to V.C. and few people who began to gather late p.m. Checked on alledged card game and ten men summonsed to appear at Tari Monday morning. Slept at Hambuari.

Sunday, 11th August.

Spoke to people assembled re matters as previously stated. Spoke to people re their attitude of late. Departed Hambuari by landrover 1340hrs arrived Tari 1400hrs. Slept at Tari. Patrol complete.

END OF PATROL DIARY.

INTRODUCTION.

1. The Haibuga census division lies for the most part to the West of the Tari Government Station. All groups within the Division may be reached within five hours. The Western boundary of the division is formed by the Tagari River, whilst the Huriba Range running down to the Tagari forms the North Eastern boundary. An imaginary line from the U.F.M. Hostel South to the Iumu ridge near Hambuari forms the Eastern boundary whilst the Iumu ridge markes the Southern boundary of the Haibuga. The population of over five thousand, six hundred persons is centered around the Haibuga marsh and in the valley between the Pibida and Huriba ranges.

2. The Haibuga has received regular patrolling for the past few years and a seventy day patrol in the area two years ago consolidated Government influence really well. The division is well served by roads and an airstrip at Foreni Catholic Mission is sited quite close to the centre of population found around the Haibuga marsh.

3. The patrol went according to plan and no exceptional incidents were noted.

NATIVE AFFAIRS AND THE NATIVE SITUATION.

4. The patrol was well received by all groups within the division although the Hambuari people were at first a little slow to help with camp chores. The only difficulty experienced with carriers was due to a large native ceremony being held during the patrol's visit to the Tagari bridge end of the division.

5. Therevhave been no major crimes reported from the area patrolled for over two years now and minor incidents are few compared with other parts of the Sub-District. A few men from the Hambuari area were probably involved in the Pai/Piribu disturbance, but no arrests have been made from that area. A recent incident in which a number of men were subsequently convicted of riotous behaviour stemmed from a land dispute in the Minima area near Halunguari. This should not have been entirely unexpected however, and could have been avoided had the Administration taken steps to settle the dispute earlier. People from all over the Sub-District have brought their land disputes to this office and been given no satisfaction. While this continues, further incidents may be anticipated due to loss of faith in the Administration and resorting to other methods on the part of the people to settle such matters.

6. For the most part the people appear to be quite pro-government and somewhat proud of their little achievments over the past few years. However something more should be done for these people who appear to have advanced so far and now become static as this will only lead to discontent and trouble.

7. Two mission stations in the area (both permanently staffed by Europeans) are having a profound effect on the people and much credit must go to these missionaries, especially the Tani U.F.M.

8. It is a little disconcerting to find that a number of men found playing cards in the Hambuari area were government and mission employed. The locals are set a bad example and probably lose what little money they have to these Mavericks from the station.

9. On the whole the native situation in the Haibuga is quite pleasing. Nevertheless it is a pity to see quite frequently, numbers of men outside rest houses or mission stations, just hanging around gossiping. The time now apparently spent on native ceremonies is also dissapointing. People appear to spend a great deal of their leisure time wandering from sing sing to sing sing or one pig exchange to another. Some form of economic activity introduced by the Administration to occupy these peoples' spare time would be welcome from both the social and the economical point of view.

VILLAGE OFFICIALS AND HOUSING.

10. The Village Constables in the Haibuga are on a par with others in the Sub-District. One or two have more than average influence however and are an asset to their local community.

11. A school for Village Constables was recently held at Tari. Just how much

the Constables gleaned from the lectures remains to be seen, but follow up courses in the next few months would be in order, patricularly if lectures went further into the political changes in the Territory and further explained the House of Assembly, voting and representation et cetera.

12. Larger than average size houses owned by some mission helpers and a couple of Village Constables in the Haibuga are a pleasing example to the locals.

13. Rest houses are well sited throughout the census division and for the most part are in good repair.

AGRICULTURE AND LIVESTOCK.

14. The subsistence pattern in the Haibuga is similar to other parts of the Sub-District. A number of European type vegetables are grown throughout the area.

15. Citrus trees amongst a variety of edible fruit bearing trees planted at Poreni appear to be doing well and depending on their progress, consideratism might perhapd be given to introducing some types to the local Huri people.

16. Pigs are of the type commonly found throughout the Huri area. A bull and two calves at Poreni appear to be in good condition and may be a pointer to an improved diet and some economic gain for the Huri.

17. As throughout the Huri, the Haibuga people are benefiting greatly from steal axes and spades introduced over the past few years. Subsistence work is now a lot easier and more leisure time is enjoyed by the people.

ROADS AND BRIDGES.

18. The main Koroba - Tari road runs through the Haibuga bringing the people Between Hambuari and the Tagari bridge within easy access of the station. A road through Hiwanda and Telabo meets the Tagari river where the road from the Tagari bridge skirts the western edge of the Haibuga marsh and runs into the Tagari again downstream. A bridge at this site would be an advantage. A road which runs past the S.D.A. Mission and Wololo ponds to join the main Koroba road near Halimbu rest house adds to the road network of the Haibuga. The only access to the Munima area in the Huriba valley is via the foot track which leaves the vehicular road at Halunguari or over the range near the Tani U.F.M.

19. The Haibuga road net-work would leave little to be desired if the vehicular road to Karida as suggested by local people eventuated. The locals request tools and advice only and not pay.

20. Roads and bridges for the most part are in fair repair.

HEALTH AND HYGIENE.

21. Aid Posts at Hambuari and Halimbu, the U.F.M% at Tani, the Catholic Mission at Poreni and the U.F.M. at Halunguari all provide some form of medical services for the locals and all are within easy access of the population. The Huri, generally speaking are quite a healthy people by Territory standards and the above services help keep them that way.

22. The people of Telabo have built an Aid Post and accommodation for an A.P.O. mr after being told that an Orderly would be posted to their area if these requirements were fulfilled (or this is what they claim they were told by the previous Medical Officer).

23. With all the medical help available, it is a pity to see a man crawling around on his knees and stumps of his hands because he refuses to accept treatment at the Hansenide colony.

24. The Morbidity Survey Team carried out its work without incident and appears to have acieved its aims.

EDUCATION.

25. Schooling is provided atbthe three mission stations in the area and a number

of pupils attend the Primary T School at Tari. At the last census six boys were recorded as attending the latter school and seven boys and three girls various mission schools. The latter figures are probably higher in actual fact as many children from local schools play truant to attend patrols and so wouldbe recorded as being at home.

MISSIONS.

26. The most influential mission in the area is the U.F.M. followed by the Catholics, both of whom man permanent stations with Europeans in the area. The S.D.A. mission has some influence due to its station near Hambuari and the position of its main station at Tari.

27. Much credit must go ~~him~~ to the work of these missions. The native situation in the area to some fair extent may be attributed to these missions.

LAW AND ORDER.

28. The Haibuga people have been fairly law abiding over the past few years. Many groups openly condemn the action of the Piribu people and those men from Hambuari who took part in the recent fighting. They are justly proud of the fact that although there have been six murders in their area since coming under strong Government influence, they have never resorted to pay-backs. (I am not aware with any of these facts but this is their claim).

29. Land disputes are becoming more and more frequent and tension will mount so long as no immeadiate satisfaction is given by local officers.

30. Stronger action was requested in dealing with law breakers of the recent fighting type and some form of disassociation of the Hambuari people from 'their' census unit.

31. Three Courts for Native Matters were brought up during the patrol.

32. An arms build up at Hambuari was noticed during the patrol and claims that the Hambuari people were exchanging many pigs for new weapons was substantiated. This matter was discussed with the Hambuari people and an appeal made to the more sensible people of that group to discourage such build ups and report any rumours of trouble to the station. Following the patrol's return to Tari, some twenty seven bows and a number of arrows were brought to Tari by influential Hambuari men who had gathered them off 'potential trouble makers'.

ELECTION AND POLITICAL EDUCATION.

33. Explanations were given to all groups as outlined in my Patrol Instructions. Attendance was fair at these talks with an estimated 70 per cent of each group attending. Poor attendances at the Tagari bridge and at the Wololo rest house was attributed to native ceremonies being held in the area.

34. Even after detailed yet simple explanation the people found it difficult to grasp the meaning of the changes or even an understanding of the present system of law and government.

35. After each lecture, questions and discussions were invited, some of the reactions are listed below for interests sake:-

1. We want law for self help - the offended person may cut the offender's throat. 2. Why not just a N.L.G.C. why do we have to get involved in this big council in Moresby? 3. P.O.s etc. mark the man and we will vote for him. 4. There are no Hauis for the job as yet, wait for a few school boys. 5. This will affect us all, therefore give the children a vote. 6. How will we know who to vote for?- what do we know of candidates from the Puijero or Benavia? 7. Get the V.C.s to mark a man from our plans to be a candidate then leave it to the voters. 8. We do not understand these new ways, why force them on us? - Wait until we are ready, after a generation of school boys. 9. Put a young boy in who has not learnt our 'rubbish' ways yet. 10. It is good that we will have a say in the new council, but we are far behind others who will be there. These people will know what is going on, we will not have a man to compete with them

Patrol Report
TARI No 1 of 63-64

and will not have until our children have all been to school and we have heard this talk again and again. Finally at Telabo there was party arguements! Groups took sides and argued heatedly over two candidates suggested by men in the two groups. At Karida I invited questions and a man stood up and addressed the assembled crowd and said 'Can I Court my wife now?'. I could not guess at the significance of this, but perhaps it was some indication as to the interest shown by him to the talk.

36. To sum up, it was quite frustrating trying to explain the whole matter to the crowd as one. More interest and understanding was shown when individuals were taken aside and lectured and the matter then discussed.

CONCLUSION.

37. This being my third patrol amongst the Huri and one leaving time for observations amongst, talks with and thoughts about the people due to little preoccupation with census figures or Common Roll et cetera leads me to write on a few things which cropped up or came to mind during the patrol. Although I am unqualified to analyse and offer solutions for the following I find them of interest and would appreciate further comment.

38. (a) LAND. Disputes appear to be increasing in the Sub-District and discontent with the Administration's handling of the matter, grievances amongst the people. The latter is a matter of Government policy but the former leads to the question why the increase in land disputes? It would appear that before the Administration brought law and order to the Huri, land was one of the rewards which went to the victors. After a fight when a group lost their land after defeat in battle, they resigned themselves to the fact that their land went to the victors. Now that large scale fights are a thing of the past, groups are possibly attempting to re-establish their former land rights without fear of open war. Also they have heard of the Lands Commission and feel that they will be given a fair hearing if and when the Lands Commissioner arrives and if he does after all exist (this they are now beginning to doubt).

39. Further, rumours from outsiders (mission helpers and also returned Highland labourers) that land put to good use (coffee, cocoa and copra production et cetera) can return good profits. Before, surplus land was of little immediate use and it did not particularly worry the people if they lost it as long as they had sufficient for their subsistence use. They are now taking a mercenary view and realise that besides their subsistence needs, they can put surplus land to good use and receive in return some profit from cash crops grown.

40. Land disputes are also inevitable with a growing population and disputes will no doubt increase until the Huri eventually realise that a move off the land to secondary industry is a necessary step for economic development.

41. (b) POLITICAL CHANGES. Due to the various talks given to the people on various matters there is a sudden awareness of some form of centrally controlled Government machine. This plus the added confusion of changes and new forms of government make it very difficult for the Huri to grasp any idea of what is actually happening.

42. If we were trying merely to explain the present day workings of the Legislative Council we would encounter only a few difficulties. However, all at once the Huri is confronted that there is a Legco, some idea of what it actually is, that there is to be a reform in the Legco., that they are to take part in it, that there are such things as N.L.G.C.s in other areas and that they will eventually get one but that the Central Government is coming first and the Local Government later. It is all just too much for them to comprehend.

43. The Huri appear to be worried about losing their identity. They now realise that they will no longer remain an autonomous community and that they must co-exist with others of whom they are suspicious and regard as foreigners. As one spokesman said 'Why a House of Assembly, why not a Local Government Council? Why do we have to become involved in such a wide embracing system of government?' It is a little difficult to get to the bottom of such a question, however I did try to get some idea from the man as to what he had in mind and what prompted the question. His thoughts on the matter revolved mainly round the theme - 'how does this nebulous place Moresby come into our lives? What right have men there to dictate our lives up here - what is Moresby and where

PATROL REPORT
TARI No 1/63-64

is it?' This man probably sees the matter in similar logic to people who question the strong ties Australia still retains with England.

44. The Huri are also concerned lest they be submerged by the superior wealth and knowledge of other more sophisticated types. Will these types encroach on the Huri they wonder. We are being forced to accept and live with each other - but will it work? they question. How does this attitude compare with that of France's in present day Europe I wonder.

45. Just what impact on the Huri are the returned Highland Labourers having? They bring back their own interpretation of what they have seen and expound them to their people. The latter put their own interpretations on these things and no doubt conjure up all types of ideas, problems and worries. Recent rumours concerning taxation and Government policy of levying tax have led to increased hoarding of money in the Huri. Probably some returned labourer has said that it is Government policy to tax people and that he himself has had to pay tax. This left to the Huri unexplained and allowing them to put their own interpretation on it has caused unnecessary worry and safeguards both poor for the economy and also for native thoughts and attitudes.

46. Returning labourers must cause a certain amount of unrest on their return to the Huri as their outlooks have broadened. Clashes with the more conservative members of their society with limited horizons are inevitable, resulting in the relationship between the old and the young becoming disturbed. Thus we have a social problem on our hands also.

47. (c) SOCIAL AND ECONOMIC CHANGES. Anthropologists tell us that in stone using times, the distribution of men's and women's time was similar, each spending about 80% in subsistence activities. M.F.Salisbury estimates that the introduction of steel in the form of the axe has decreased the time required for subsistence activities for men to 50%. I believe that the reduction of time is even greater in the Huri where the spade is now used for the previously enormous task of digging drains (previously done by digging stick). For the women who grub out the roots of kunai, pile and burn the dead vegetation, plant and care for the gardens. the introduction of steel has not had such a profound effect. It is the men who fell and split the trees and dig the drains, who have benefitted. They now have 30% or more time to spend on other activities or in leisure.

48. If this extra time can be put to gainful occupation or employment, it would be good for economic development. On the other hand, if put to no use it can create a serious social problem. The present trend appears to be to use the extra time for ceremonial activities. More fighting would have been an outlet, but this is out-lawed by the Administration. There are no pressing problems or needs for extra production for home consumption (the Huris' needs are fulfilled) or for export (there being no avenues to market any produce). Introduced activities such as Government work, Mission requirements and sports only account for a small proportion of the surplus time. It appears therefore that increased ceremonial activities would be the main outlet - and judging by the number of sing sings held, this appears to be correct. However, we still see men sitting around idly for hours, talking and perhaps a little lost as to what to do to fill in time. Delinquency then follows, adding to the social problem.

49. With the introduction of European goods and increased ceremonial activities, Salisbury noticed among the Siane a gradual process of inflation. Women tended to be directed to particular areas where new valuables had been incorporated into bride-price. Wider social intercourse with the establishment of law and order and increased leisure time necessitates the entertainment of more guests, the killing of more pigs and consequently rapid exchange and circulation of valuables ensues.

50. If however we could put this 30% male labour surplus to good use we would eradicate the social problem and help develope the Territory. Our only solution at present appears to be the H.L.S. - send 30% of able bodied males to work on the coast. This undoubtedly helps Territory development and indirectly the local economy. Personally I feel that it would be more satisfactory if we could use this labour surplus to help develope the Huri and the

Huri economy directly.

51. Unfortunately, the distance from markets and in any case the difficulties in competing with already well established markets and the producers apparently negates the solution of the introduction of cash crops. Secondary industry is out of the question for the present time. The only solution therefore appears to be an increase in Public Works. This too is not what I envisage as a satisfactory solution as it only promotes a false economy. Funds and capital equipment still come from the Administration. This then throws us back to primary produce and with the safe assumption that no mineral wealth is available, the only solution or alternative is livestock. It has already been said that the Tari area is suitable for grazing.

52. Presuming cattle are introduced, we find that acres of land are devoted to grazing rather than subsistence farming. If we further presume that this creates no land shortage (there being large vacant areas between Tari and Komo for instance) and that no landless class evolves, we would still be in the position that hundreds of people will still be able to make a living tending the cattle instead of subsistence farming and with less effort too. ~~It~~ This therefore would not solve our surplus labour problem.

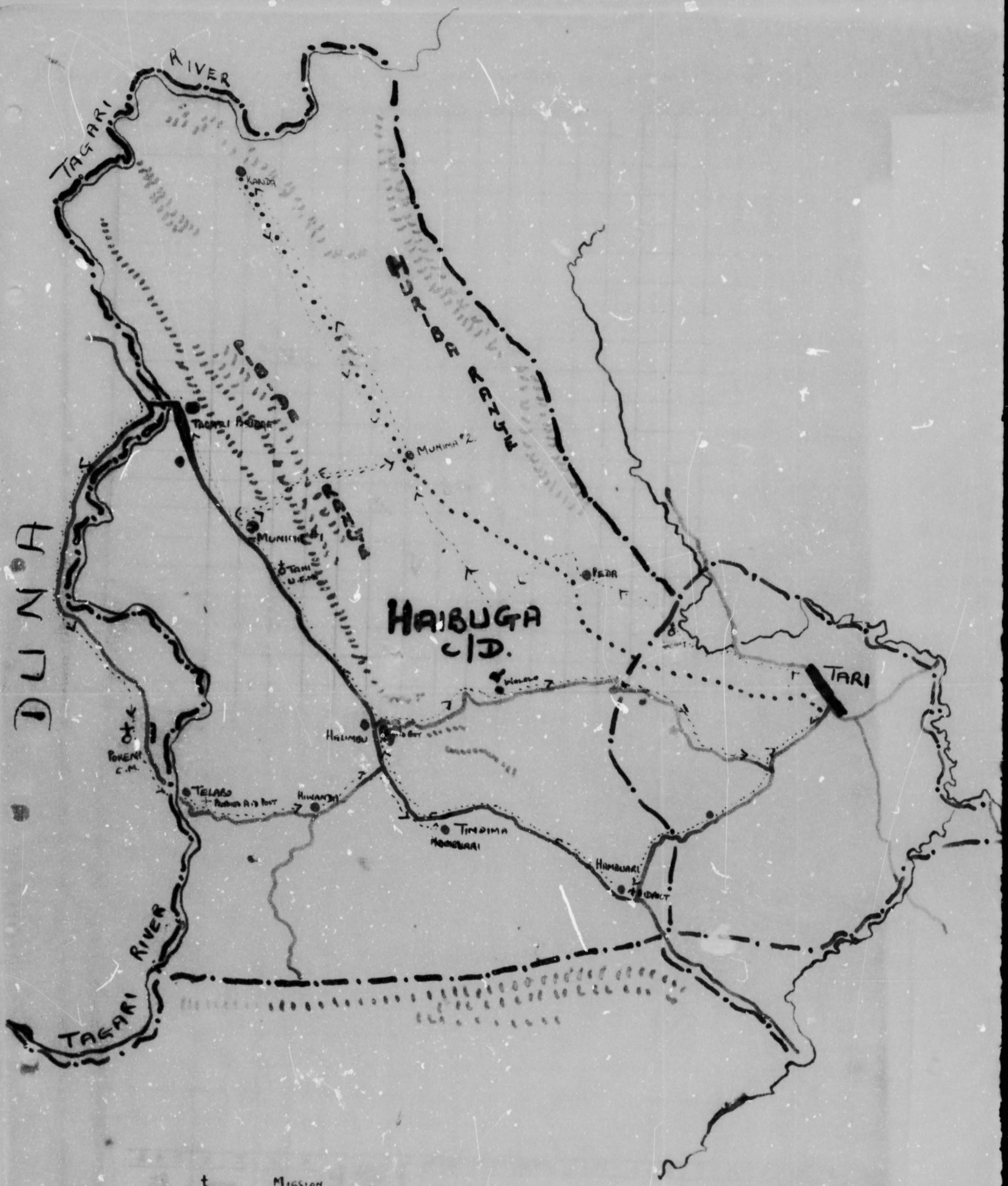
53. Perhaps the Huri will be happy to obtain a little cash income and adopt theri own ways to utilise their leisure time. I doubt it. Acculturation starts a ball rolling and nothing will then stop it. Human nature dictates that we strive for something better and this I am sure applies to the Huri. A taste of modern goods will~~s~~ only increase their appetite for more and better goods. This greed can only be satisfied by economic development and any solution to this must lead to an industrial proletariate. But what can we give to any future landless class or community which finds itself less dependant on the land it owns, or without land? Even if secondary industries are established, is the reward of new goods enough incentive to draw these people into employment within such industries? Will the ultimate reward of European type goods justify the means required to obtain them in the Huri' eyes?

54. Meanwhile we still have this surplus available for investment and capital formation - a resource of 30% of all male labour.

55. These problems, although not new. nor unique to the Huri, still warrant attention and await a solution. Now is the time to start hunting for solutions.

C. Warrillow

(C. WARRILLOW)
Patrol Officer.



FROM ORIGIMAL BY MR. A.J.O. DESAILLY.

L. Woods.

HAIBUGA PATROL TARI 1/63-64.

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORT

District of SOUTHERN HIGHLANDS Report No. TARI 6/63-64.

Patrol Conducted by C. WARRILLOW. PATROL OFFICER.

Area Patrolled EAST BASIN (PART), NORTH BASIN + PUITERO.

Patrol Accompanied by Europeans NIL.

Natives A.M.O. DR. ONNO. R.P.N.G.C. FOUR CONSTABLES.

Duration—From 11/9/1963 to 27/9/1963

Number of Days 15 - 13 CAMPED OUT

Did Medical Assistant Accompany? No.

Last Patrol to Area by—District Services ...../5/1963.

Medical ..../?/19.....

Map Reference TARI PATROL REPORT 10/62-63.

Objects of Patrol AS PER ENCLOSED INSTRUCTIONS.

.....

Director of Native Affairs,
PORT MORESBY.

Forwarded, please.

/ / 19

.....
District Commissioner

Amount Paid for War Damage Compensation .... £.....

Amount Paid from D.N.E. Trust Fund .... £.....

Amount paid from P.E.D.P. Trust Fund ....

.....

.....

.....

67-15-15

15th November, 1963.

The District Officer,
Southern Highlands District,
M E N D I.

TARI PATROL NO. 6-63/64:

The report of this brief patrol is acknowledged and your remarks, particularly paragraph 2 indicate that you are maintaining a close interest in what your officers are doing and the possible effects of their attitudes and actions. A balanced approach is clearly essential and too frequent recourse to formal disciplinary measures warrants an enquiry.

The report usefully reveals certain aspects of attitude and comprehension in the area patrolled and emphasises the overall problem of economic development for the Southern Highlands. The way for political and social development and a satisfying way of life is well paved if the economic basis is sound. If Mr. Warrillow's informant associates "money" with progress and change, he shows some understanding.

(J.K. McCarthy)
DIRECTOR.

67. 15 15

ACJ:BP

67-3-5

DEPARTMENT OF NATIVE AFFAIRS
24 OCT 1963
HEADQUARTERS
PORT MORESBY

District Office,
Mendi.
Southern Highlands District.

17th October, 1963.

Assistant District Officer,
Sub-District Office.
TARI.

TARI PATROL REPORT NO. 6 OF 1963/64.

Thank you for the above mentioned Report which was received on the 10th inst.

This is a well presented Report and it is obvious that Mr. Warrillow takes a keen interest in his duties. I notice that four police orderly rooms were heard on Monday the 16th September. During the past few weeks far too many such cases have occurred at Tari and I consider you should enquire into the basic cause, a too strict a disciplinarian can cause espirit de corps to vanish and be replaced by sullen resentment which in turn leads to petty tilts at authority and consequent further cause for disciplinary action. Please institute enquiries and if necessary caution your N.C.O's and Officers against undue harshness.

The native situation as reported is quite satisfactory.

Regarding the Highland Labour Scheme, please keep trying to encourage young men to attempt the adventure of leaving their area, the ultimate results will be of great benefit to the Sub-District.

Mr. Warrillow should not become despondent because of the reactions of the people to the House of Assembly education programme. The people in your area are responding in the same way as the other people of this District - patience and repetition which means constant patrolling is the only answer.

The question of honey production will be taken up with the District Agricultural Officer.

A competently conducted Patrol with a well presented Report.

Camping Claim returned under separate cover.

(A. C. Jefferies.)
District Officer.

Minute to:

Director,
Department of Native Affairs.
KONEDOBU.

Forwarded for your information please.

(A. C. Jefferies.)
District Officer.

Subdistrict Office,
Tari,
Southern Highlands District.

6th September 1963

Mr C. Warrillow,
Patrol Officer,
Tari

PATROL INSTRUCTIONS

Please prepare to conduct a patrol of the Puijero and North Basin Census Divisions as soon as this can conveniently be arranged.

The report on your current patrol should be completed first, of course, and if you have sufficient evidence concerning the Yeiyame murder you should give that matter first priority with a view to laying charges in the lower court.

The objects of your patrol will be: (a) General administration with a visit to each rest house in the two census divisions.

(b) Lectures to the people concerning the 1964 elections.

(c) List any outstanding land disputes, draw a plan of the disputed area and make necessary observations to allow a locality sketch plan also. You should include any which have already been recorded, as in a number of cases the information originally obtained was incomplete for present purposes. My policy with land disputes has been to suggest that current usage should continue but areas not previously in use would be better left until ownership is decided. Any attempt to take over land should be discouraged, as it could well lead to fighting. People making claims should be told that they may have their claim to the land recorded but may not take land by force.

R.H. Donnelly
Assistant District Officer

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

In Reply
Please Quote
No. 6/63-64

Sub-District Office,
T A R I ,
Southern Highlands District.

7th October, 1963.

The Assistant District Officer,
T A R I .

EAST BASIN, NORTH BASIN AND PULJERO CENSUS DIVISIONS PATROL.

PATROL CONDUCTED BY — C. WARRILLOW Patrol Officer.

AREA PATROLLED — EAST BASIN (part) } Census
NORTH BASIN }
PULJERO } Divisions

PATROL ACCOMPANIED BY — Do. ONNO A.M.O. (part)

R.P. & N.G.C. Constables:-

9891 ETEM
10547 TUNGAHI
10901 NAM
11098 JAPHET
} - part

DURATION OF PATROL — EAST BASIN 5 actual days.
NORTH BASIN and PULJERO 10 actual days. 13 nights camped out.

11th September to 27th September, 1963. (Broken)

OBJECTS OF PATROL — As per enclosed Patrol Instructions.

DIARY

Wednesday 11th September.

Departed Tari by landrover 1445hrs arrived HANGAPO 1600hrs after meeting bogged tractor with patrol equipment. Slept at HANGAPO.

Thursday 12th September.

Departed HANGAPO 0900hrs arrived KUGU 1000hrs. Spoke to people re House of Assembly Elections, origin of law et cetera. Departed KUGU 1200hrs arrived HANGAPO 1300hrs. Three native disputes heard during afternoon. Slept at HANGAPO.

Friday 13th September.

Waiting arrival of parties to land dispute. One party presented themselves. Details taken and land seen and mapped. Dept. HANGAPO 1000hrs arrived WAUWA 1110hrs. Set up camp. Two C.N.M.s heard during afternoon. Very wet and cold and few locals seen. Slept at WAUWA.

Saturday 14th September.

Spoke to assembled people as usual. Departed WAUWA 0945hrs, joined EAST BASIN road near PIWA 1200hrs, thence to KANGUA M.O.M. minor station arriving 1330hrs. Delayed by heavy rain. Dept. 1415hrs arrived KELA 1500hrs, carriers at

1645hrs. Set up camp and spoke to locals, mos. of whom are S.D.A.s, requesting them to assemble the following day. Slept at KELA.

Sunday 15th September.

Walked around boudaries of disputed land and drew map from bearings taken. Spoke to locals and reduced to writing facts of dispute, however, other party failed to appear and full facts not obtained. (See para 268 F.O.J.). Soke to assembled crowd on usual matters. Departed KELA 1110hrs arrived PIANGO (on South Basin Road) 1215hrs. By landrover to Tari arriving 1415hrs

Monday 16th September.

Public Holiday at TARI. Four Police Orderly Rooms heard.

Tuesday 17th September.

General Office work et cetera in connection with East Basin visit, at TARI. Native disputes and preparations for next patrol.

Wednesday 18th September.

General Office work during morning et cetera. Departed Tari 1310hrs by landrover to PALJAGA arriving 1415hrs. A.M.O. arrived by landrover 1420hrs. One C.N.M. heard and a number of men spoken to after they had presented themselves with thoughts on roads, bridges and Courts etc. Slept at PALJAGA.

Thursday 19th September.

Spoke to assembled people re reforms in legoo., origin of law etc. Dept. PALJAGA 1045hrs arrived KIGIBA 1310hrs. Set up camp. Few peopleseen as most had returned to land they own in the PALJAGA area. Repairs to camp buildings during afternoon. Slept at KIGIBA.

Friday 20th September.

Spoke to people re usual matters. Dept. KIGIBA 0945hrs arrived KALJAGARI 1150hrs. Set up camp. Early rain and distance of population from camp site prevented people from visiting patrol. Slept at KALJAGARI.

Saturday 21st September.

Spoke to assembled people. Dept. KALJAGARI 1015hrs, arrived KWANGIABI 1145hrs. Set up camp. Few native complaints during afternoon. Slept at KWANGIABI.

Sunday 22nd September.

Day of rest at KWANGIABI.

Monday 23rd September.

Spoke to assembled people. Departed KWANGIABI 1000hrs arrived HARIBA 1245hrs. Set up camp and supervised building of temporary Police house. Slept at HARIBA.

Tuesday 24th September.

Spoke to assembled people. Dept. HARIBA 1020hrs arrived TIBIRIBI 1400hrs. Set up camp - kitchen, toilet, police house built and rest house repaired and additions built. Slept at TIBIRIBI.

Wednesday 25th September.

Dept. TIBIRIBI after usual talk to assemble people finishing at 1005hrs, and arrived KUANDI 1115hrs. Spoke to a few people during afternoon. Slept KUANDI.

Thursday 26th September.

Spoke to assembeld crowd. Dept. KUANDI by landrover 1025hrs arrived

HEGANDA 1035hrs. Doctor ONNO continued to TARI. People absent at pig feast. Slept at HEGANDA.

Friday 27th September.

Spoke to people. Many women absent at U.F.M. giving mission activities priority. Commenced walking 1100hrs, met landrover 1110hrs, arrived Tari 1145hrs. End of Patrol.

END OF DIARY.

INTRODUCTION.

1. I apologise for not completing this report before you departed for the Benaria.

2. Your Patrol number three of this year and correspondence related thereto, plus my 51-1-1 of the 17th September, 1963, cover all aspects of the East Basin portion of my patrol.

3. The North Basin Census Division commences at HALENGUALI near the U.F.M. and stretches north to the Tagari River. The Western boundary is the Huriba Range while the Porami ridge forms the Eastern boundary. Some one thousand, six hundred and sixteen people live in the fourty square mile area.

4. The Puijero Census Division lies north of the Tagari River and on the foothills of Hides Range. The Eastern boundary is formed by the Tari Basin Divide, whilst the boundary to the west is an imaginary line west of KALJAGARI. Nine hundred and fifty people live in this area of one hundred and sixty five square miles.

5. Both Census Divisions are similar geographically to the main basin, however the Puijero is a little more hilly. A vehicular road runs the length of the North Basin, whilst walking times between rest houses in the Puijero are no longer than three hours.

6. The patrol was of routine nature and no exceptional incidents were noted.

NATIVE AFFAIRS AND THE NATIVE SITUATION.

7. Reception of the explanations of the origin of law and the House of Assembly was very dissapointing considering the fact that a patrol through the area in May this year gave preliminary talks on the matter. The people showed very little understanding and were unable to answer simple questions put to them after each talk. In order to impress the people a little with a correct answer from one of their own people, towards the end of the patrol I directed a question to a man who had followed the patrol around and heard the explanatory talks some six times (or at least he sat in on the talks). Asked what the main function of the House of Assembly was, he replied "To make the money".

8. Attendance at the talks was not good, but this may be attributed to the fact that many people were absent from their main gardening land tending secondary gardens in other parts. The Puijero people apparently have gardens in the Duna and Laiagam Sub-Districts and in the North Basin.

9. The peoples of both Census Divisions have been reasonably settled during the past year or so and the only sign of more serious trouble resulted from a land dispute. However, the matter was given immediate attention and did not get out of hand.

10. Men living in the northern half of the North Basin asked for some sort of work with a cash remuneration. People of the Puijero discussed the possibilities of a road into the area as they feel that the Administration neglects them somewhat. They have not been neglected over the past couple of years, but their isolation does prevent very regular passing through of officers and missionaries en route to other areas as occurs in other Census Divisions, giving them this impression of 'neglect'.

11. The Puijero people claimed that they are, and are regarded by the other HURI as the 'bush kanakas' of the Tari Sub-District. This they blame on the lack of education and then proceeded to enquire re the possibilities of a school being built in the Puijero area. The difficulties of such a proposal were explained and the people were informed that children may board at the Tari Primary 'T' School. It was also explained to the men that they could learn something by going to work on the coast in addition to obtaining a cash income. Very few Puijero men have taken advantage of the Highland Labour Scheme and very few showed any interest when this was put to them.

VILLAGE OFFICIALS AND HOUSING.

12. The Village Constables in the North Basin Census Division were quite helpful. There are a couple of above average types in the Division, one of whom speaks some pidgin and who leaves little to be desired for a man holding such office. There are no Village Constables in the Puijero Census Division and thought should be given to the matter during the next Census revision patrol when most of the population will be seen.

13. Houses in both divisions are similar in design to others in the rest of the Sub-District, however in the Puijero houses are not concealed behind clumps of banana or pit-pit and are easily seen from a distance.

14. Rest houses with the exception of one were in good repair. Four of the rest houses were of good design and more than comfortable.

AGRICULTURE AND LIVESTOCK.

15. The agricultural pattern in the two Census Divisions is similar to that of the rest of the Sub-District. English potatoes were plentiful and some really good quality potatoes were seen. Many old gardens were noticed in the Puijero but very few new ones (see para. 8.).

16. Pigs appeared to be of average quality.

17. The Huri people are still in need of some cash crop. Surplus foods sold to the Government provides very few people with some form of cash income and sale of such crops is limited to people within a mile or so of the station. Mr. H.H. Jackman suggested orchids, honey and labour as the main exports of the Huri. We are exploiting the latter to the best of our ability under the H.L.S. Orchids require good packing, speedy transport and preserving. However, honey keeps well, can be packed in drums and would also add to the Huri diet. Bees have been kept in the Tari area by the M.O.M. but I know nothing of the returns obtained. I suggest that a trial colony be kept at Tari Station in order to see how well they stand up to the climate and to gain some information of honey surpluses in the area. With the rather large population within two miles of Tari station there should always be ample numbers of sweet potato and other vegetable blooms available, plus various tree blossoms. Rain usually falls during the afternoon to a fairly reliable pattern and I think losses would be minimal once the bees had adjusted their harvesting pattern to suit the weather. A good Italian strain would be the best type to start off with. Interested persons could be taught to handle the bees and would soon pick up the simple methods of caring for colonies and honey extraction.

ROADS AND BRIDGES.

18. The Puijero road which runs the length of the North Basin was in reasonable repair. People have re-routed a rather steep grade and built a new bridge over the KUI'IA Creek of their own volition. The fact that the road is only used by the occassional landrover and motorbike makes maintenance almost unnecessary.

HEALTH AND HYGIENE.

19. The Assistant Medical Officer accompanied the patrol and his report should be available from both the Tari General Hospital and the D.M.O. in due course.

20. Aid posts are situated at Henganda and Paijaga in the North Basin.

The people of Kwangiabi in the Puijero requested that an Aid Post be built in their area but funds and population make it unlikely that this request be granted in the near future.

EDUCATION.

21. Children from the North Basin have both the Tari Primary 'T' and U.F.M. schools available to them but far from full advantage is taken of both of them. Only eight boys from the Puijero attend school and all of these are at a mission school.

MISSIONS.

22. The U.F.M. and Catholics wield most religious influence in the two Census Divisions. The M.O.M. also works in the area.

LAW AND ORDER.

23. Only one Court for Native Matters was heard during the patrol. The people at the moment and over the past number of months appear to be fairly law abiding.

CONCLUSION.

24. The objects of the patrol were realised.

25. My conclusion for Tari Patrol Report of the 18th of June this year for Tari Patrol 21/62-63 are relevant.

C. Warrillow.

(C. WARRILLOW)
Patrol Officer.

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORT

District of SOUTHERN HIGHLANDS Report No. TARI 9/63-64.

Patrol Conducted by C. WARRILLOW PATROL OFFICER.

Area Patrolled IUMU & LOWER TAGARI C/Ds.

Patrol Accompanied by Europeans NIL.

Natives 1 INTERPRETER, 2 MEMBERS R.P.+N.G.C.

Duration—From 11 / 10 /1963 to 26 / 10 /1963

Number of Days 14 DAYS, 12 NIGHTS CAMPED OUT.

Did Medical Assistant Accompany? No.

Last Patrol to Area by—District Services 4-63 / 6 /1963 IUMU LOWER TAGARI.

Medical ---/---/19

Map Reference TARI 4 MILE : 1 INCH

Objects of Patrol GENERAL ADMINISTRATION.
ELECTORAL EDUCATION CAMPAIGN

Director of Native Affairs,
PORT MORESBY.

Forwarded, please.

/ 19

District Commissioner

Amount Paid for War Damage Compensation .... £.....

Amount Paid from D.N.F. Trust Fund .... £.....

Amount paid from P.E.D.P. Trust Fund .....

67-15-17

9th December, 1963.

The District Officer,
Southern Highlands District,
MENDI.

TARI PATROL REPORT NO. 9-63/64.

The report of the above patrol has been received and it is pleasing to note that Mr. Warrillow has presented a well written and provocative report. Young officers should always be encouraged to interpret situations and events as they see them, but having thrown up ideas, should, at the same time, be prepared to accept decisions and instructions about priorities, approaches and policy. Mr. Warrillow suggests that many of the people living in the more remote areas administered from TARI are somewhat neglected because of the amount of time and effort that has to be devoted to the recalcitrants closer to the centre of administration who require recurrent attention. I take it for granted that you watch this balance closely, but perhaps Mr. Warrillow needs things explained to him.

I agree that the IUMU and Lower TAGARI people should be drawn in to share the labour and educational opportunities offered as quickly as possible and this is a matter for local attention. I am aware of the limitations.

I think we should be satisfied with the enthusiasm of the people for the patrol and the appearance of a humourous vein in the political discussions is not necessarily to be deprecated.

I would hesitate to advise on the modification of the platform burial custom from this distance without more information. Obviously the current tendency to follow our conventions should be encouraged but as the area was restricted until eighteen months ago and is still comparatively isolated, too much haste should be avoided.

(J. K. McCarthy),
Director.

67.15.17

ACJFBP.

67-3-5

DEPARTMENT OF NATIVE AFFAIRS
13 NOV 1963
HEADQUARTERS
PORT MORESBY

District Office,
Mendi.
Southern Highlands District.

7th November, 1963.

Assistant District Officer,
Sub-District Office.
TARI.

TARI PATROL REPORT NO. 9 OF 1963/64.

Thank you for the above mentioned Report which was received on the 4th inst. I note that Mr. Warrillow has failed to append the date underneath his signature as per the Director's instructions contained in my 67-2 of 21st October, 1963.

Mr. Warrillow does not appear to be sympathetically disposed towards the HURI people, if his style of writing is any indication, it could well be that his approach is on too lofty a plane and thus he may appear aloof to the people.

The question of employing casual labour on your station is a matter for your own discretion.

Concerning the persons selected for Educational Tours, Mr. Warrillow should be instructed to make firm recommendations accompanied by supporting reasons for his selections.

With regard to para. 12 and 13 of his Report, I suggest that it is not only the HURI's who are perspicuous.

The incident reported in para. 21 would appear to be a manifestation of the LULU Cult. This was written up by Doctor Rodrigue in 1960, and I believe published in Oceania of July, 1963. LULU is, I understand a HURI word. In actual fact the symptoms described are outward signs of a form of mass hysteria. Similar outbreaks occured in WABAG some years ago.

These outbreaks normally occur in areas that have fairly recently been brought under control. The young men in these areas have been taught from childhood that their rating as men will be determined by their prowess as warriors. With the advent of the Pax Brittanica they are frustrated in their main ambition and thus they desire to impress both themselves and others that they are in fact a powerful group. The shaking and shivering is self-induced and is often followed by rioting and anti-social behaviour. Normally these groups are easily controlled by firm handling at the onset.

Camping Claim forwarded under separate cover.

(A. C. Jefferies.)
District Officer.

c.c.

Director,
Department of Native Affairs.
KONEDOBU.

9/63-64

Sub-District Office,
TARI,
Southern Highlands District.

28th October, 1963.

The Assistant District Officer,
TARI.

Subdistrict Office,
Tari,
Southern Highlands District.

5th October 1963

Mr C. Warrillow,
Patrol Officer,
Tari

PATROL INSTRUCTIONS

Please prepare to conduct a patrol of the Iumu Census Division commencing about the tenth of October.

The objects of the patrol will be general administration and explanations concerning the House of Assembly and related matters.

You should sleep one night at each rest house, and may remain longer at any place which you think needs more than a brief visit.

R.N. Desailly
Assistant District Officer

9/63-64

Sub-District Office,
TARI,
Southern Highlands District.

28th October, 1963.

The Assistant District Officer,
TARI.

IUMU AND LOWER TAGARI PATROL.

PATROL CONDUCTED BY	C.WARRILLOW. Patrol Officer.
AREA PATROLLED	IUMU AND LOWER TAGARI CENSUS DIVISIONS.
PATROL ACCOMPANIED BY	LAGARI - Interpreter. R.P. & N.G.C. Constables:- 9466 BOKI. 9638 MARAI.
DURATION OF PATROL	11th October, 1963 to 26th October, 1963. Two days spent at Tari, therefore fourteen actual days and twelve nights camped out.
OBJECTS OF PATROL	As per enclosed patrol instructions.

D I A R Y .

Friday 11th October.

Departed Tari 1710hrs by landrover to Agau, arriving 1815hrs. Slept at Agau.

Saturday 12th October.

Spoke to assembled people re origin of law and next years elections et cetera. Dept. Agau 1130hrs and arrived Kuruba 1330hrs after being delayed at Pi for half an hour when a number of carriers deserted. Set up camp, saw a few locals and slept night at Kuruba.

Sunday 13th October.

Day of rest at Kuruba. Slept at Kuruba.

Monday 14th October.

Spoke to people as per usual. Dept. Kuruba 1030hrs and arrived Luguni 1130hrs. Set up camp. Minor complaints heard. Slept at Luguni.

Tuesday 15th October.

One C.N.M. heard and two minor disputes settled. Spoke to people but many absent. Dept. Luguni 1145hrs and arrived Pi 1325hrs. Heard minor complaints during afternoon and spoke with mission helper stationed in area. Slept at Pi.

Wednesday 16th October.

Usual talk to assembled people. Dept Pi 1040hrs and arrived Agau 1110hrs. Carriers and police on to Teni. Self by landrover to Tari arriving 1255hrs. Afternoon at Tari and slept at Tari.

s

Thursday 17th October.

At Tari.

Friday 18th October.

At Tari.

Saturday 19th October.

Departed Tari by landrover 1315hrs and arrived Agau 1415hrs. Thence to [illegible] arriving 1500hrs. Spoke to a number of people and sat in on native [illegible] between man and wife. People stated they had no serious religious [illegible]ersions and would come tomorrow. Slept at Teni.

Sunday 20th October.

People assembled 1030hrs and so usual talk given. Interrupted thrice by individuals' fits. Dept. Teni 1145hrs and arrived Undubi 1310hrs. Set up camp and rested. Slept at Undubi.

Monday 21st October.

Spoke to assembled Undubi people. Dept. Undubi 0955hrs, arrived Honaga 1130hrs, dept. 1145hrs and arrived Tambaruma 1250hrs. Set up camp in newly constructed buildings. Spoke with returned H.L.S. man who is quite influential in area and pro-government. Slept at Tambaruma.

Tuesday 22nd October.

Spoke to people. Dept. Tambaruma 0950hrs and arrived Yabagaru 1045hrs. Set up camp and sent word to locals of tomorrow's talks. V.C. arrived at camp at 1530hrs saying he and all his people had heard of patrol's arrival. Slept at Yabagaru.

Wednesday 23rd October.

Spoke to people of Yabagaru and Yua. Dept. Yabagaru 1000hrs, arrived Aruabu 1130hrs and Tagari bridge 1200hrs. Dept. Tagari 1215hrs and arrived Undubi(Komo Administrative area)1310hrs. Afternoon with Mr. P.O. Creedy. Slept at Undubi.

Thursday 24th October.

Dept. Undubi 1000hrs. Saw four men and seven women at Aruabu. Thence to Honaga arriving 1400hrs. Rest of patrol already arrived from Yabagaru. All people assembled and so usual talk given. Slept at Honaga.

Friday 25th October.

Dept. Honaga 0830hrs and arrived Tauri 1130hrs. One C.M.N. heard and dept. Tauri 1250hrs arriving Linabin 1350hrs. Rain and cold. Slept at Linabin.

Saturday 26th October.

Spoke to assembled people. Dept. Linabin 1015hrs arrived Hambuari S.B.A. Station 1130hrs. Met by landrover and arrived Tari 1215hrs. Patrol Complete and slept at Tari.

END OF DIARY.

s

INTRODUCTION.

1. The Iumu Census Division lies between the Tagari and Dagia Rivers South of the Iumu Ridge which runs East-West from Hambusari to the Hiwai falls. The division is approximately fifty five square miles in area and has a population of one thousand two hundred and seventy five. It is only eighteen months since the Iumu was derestricted but the people appear to be settled and reasonably progressive. With the present road network, it is possible to get to any rest house in the Iumu within three hours from Tari.

2. The Lower Tagari lies to the South of the Iumu and stretches to the Benaria. Paragraph 2 of my patrol report of the 16th July, 1963, concerning amalgamation of the Benaria and Lower Tagari Divisions, should be re-read with this report. This area was visited due to the fact that you were unable to do so as planned during your recent patrol of the Benaria. Only four hundred and twelve people live in the ninety square mile area of the division.

3. The patrol was of routine nature and was well received at all places visited. One exceptional occurrence is noted in the section dealing with Health.

NATIVE AFFAIRS AND NATIVE SITUATION.

4. An enthusiastic welcome was noted at all rest houses. Camps were well prepared and ample native foods made available to the patrol. Except for an incident last year in which three men from Undubi were alleged to have been involved, the Iumu are now a fairly law abiding people.

5. Talks given to the people in connection with the origin of law and next years elections were received for the most part by the obscurist Huri in their typical obmutescent mannor. What few answers were given to questions put to them were as usual good only for a laugh and then further explanation of the point in question. Given a chance to ask about points not understood or queries arising from the talks, the people who did venture to speak were none too perspicuous and often spoke at length of matters, which at the time, were quite irrelevant. It would appear that the more primitive of the Huri people are prepared to leave such esoteric lectures concerning law and government to Administration and Mission staff and perhaps a few locals living close to Tari. For once, a female spoke during this patrol. She said that it was only now that she was beginning to realise that a law making body existed and that it was not left to the discretion of patrol officers to judge between what was justiciable and what was not.

6. Two Courts for Native Matters were heard during the patrol and a number of minor disputes were also brought up for discussion. An arguement over a trivial matter between a husband and wife appeared to have been satisfactorily settled before myself at Teni, however, four days later the woman was reported to have hung herself.

7. Local men and boys who often sat down during evenings to listen to the radio appeared to be impressed each time a female announcer's voice was broadcasted. I have continually tried to impress upon the people that women will have just as much say (or are entitled to at least) as the men in voting their representative into the new House of Assembly. However the status of women in the Huri community is not all that is desired by our standards and it is still open to question as to how the female population will react to the elections.

8. It is a pity that very few men from either of the two census divisions visted have gone to work on coastal plantations and that they still show little interest in the scheme. One man from Tambaruma in the Lower Tagari who has recently returned from the Galley Reef area of the Central District is using his experience and influence to the benefit of his people. A good rest house has been built, plus a mission camp and he is trying find a cash crop for his area plus a road from Tauri in order to open up the Lower Tagari. In future, I think it would be wise and fair to give preference to men from outlying areas seeking employment as casual labourers at Tari. The present labour line of six are all recruited from

groups situated close to Tari. These men have other opportunities for gaining a little cash by selling produce to the Administration or working on the airstrip. They also have more opportunity for gaining a little knowledge of pidgin, the aims of the Administration et cetera from observing what goes on around Government and Mission stations.

9. I also consider that men from outlying areas should be given preference over interpreters, village constables and the like when tours to Madang or Lae are held. People straight from the group who are in no way linked with the Administration should be given the opportunity to visit other areas and then allowed to go back to their groups and tell of their experiences rather than men the people know have been subjected to Administration propaganda for years and whose jobs depend, perhaps, on saying the right thing.

10. A number of people still living in the Aruabu area were seen during the patrol. There are now only three or four families left of the hundred or so people who used to inhabit the area on the banks just above the Tagari. The rest of the people have migrated to Undubi in the Komo area as they claim that their original homes were in an area which was too hot for comfort!

11. On the whole the native situation is quite satisfactory in the areas visited. The people appear to appreciate the new order and individuals mentioned that they were most happy to see the old days of fighting and murder disappear. They are despiteful of action taken by the Piribu people recently, particularly, as they point out, since they were the people they looked up to knowing them to be the most sophisticated in the Sub-District.

12. It is these people in the more backward areas of the Sub-District that I feel we must now concentrate on. Those near the stations have had there fair share of our attention. Let us not be distracted by nine day wonders which might occur at our front door step and prompt those not too conversant with the people and situation have us living at one end of the street so to speak, take up temporary residence at the other end lest there be a recurrence of a crime previously committed there. Give trouble spots attention as required but when it appears to be axiomatically under control, let us get back to the other thirty thousand Huri people we are responsible for.

13. Although very pleasing to see a satisfactory native situation in an area some thought should, in my opinion, be given to the situation regarding those most responsible for the native situation. Just what that situation is may be left to the imagination when one considers the fact that reliable information has it that the Minister has said that our Department is to be disbanded within six months and even the Department of the Administrator (where some thought D.N.A. might be carried on in a similar role) is in doubt.

VILLAGE OFFICIALS AND HOUSING.

14. Two new Village Constables received uniforms immediately after the patrol returned to Tari. Two new appointees are now being considered. Prior to this patrol there were only two Village Constables in the Iumu Census Division and one in the Lower Tagari. The V.C. from Pi is probably the better of the five and was largely responsible for the movement of cargo to Komo before the airstrip was opened.

15. Rest Houses were in good repair and quite comfortable. Three nights were spent in different rest houses completed during or after the last visits to the area. A Koroba rest house is situated near the Hiwai falls approximately one hours walk from Luguni in the Iumu. This rest house caters for patrols from Koroba visiting 'Luguni' people living on the North bank of the Tagari. If it were not for this natural boundary between the two Sub-Districts, it would be quite logical for Tari patrols to visit this area since it would appear to be somewhat isolated from other Koroba rest houses due to natural boudaries such as rivers and mountains.

16. Only one rest house was in poor repair and this was not visited during the last patrol to the Iumu area. This shows the need for incentive

on the part of the people. This can only be given by patrols visiting each rest house. Census revision is sufficient inconvenience to the people without having them walk an extra hour to a rest house that suits the officer.

AGRICULTURE AND LIVESTOCK.

17. There is nothing to add to what has been covered in earlier reports here, except that both areas are sadly lacking in European type vegetables. When seeds of such vegetables become available I consider these people deserve first preference.

18. Bees in their natural state were seen near Aruabu. These apparently originate from the autochthon of their species in the Tari area at Hoiebia. Since they have multiplied and travelled a considerable distance, conditions would appear to be favourable. If the Department of Agriculture, Livestock anf Fisheries would consider sending a colony to Tari, I would be willing to show interested Huri people how to handle the bees et cetera.

19. If the possibility of stocking the various Tari rivers with fish has not been investigated, it might be worth doing so. Small species of fish and a type of cat-fish are known to live in some rivers around here.

ROADS AND BRIDGES.

20. The road to Agau is the only vehicular road penetrating the Iumu Census Division. There are no roads in the Lower Tagari, however the K.tubu road gives access to the area. Roads are in fair repair due to the prolonged dry spell but some grades on the Agau road are far from satisfactory.

HEALTH AND HYGIENE.

21. Whilst giving my usual talk to the people at Teni, I was interrupted three times by individuals having severe fits of shaking. Two men sitting down commenced shaking violently from the waist up and had to be held by other men. A youth standing up started shaking and then began to leap around until pinned down by other men. This matter will be mentioned to the A.M.P. at Tari. The men are in no way related and are the only ones in the area to suffer.

22. A number of tropical ulcers were seen during the patrol and two cases of 'grili' noticed at Luguni.

23. It is a pity that the Department of Public Health, with the second largest grant from Australia appears to busy itself with individual health and not public health. I fear that this department sadly neglects its patrolling obligations. It is all very well to build a hospital and spread the news that it is available to all desirous of treatment, but the people have first to be contacted and treated on the spot so that their confidence might be gained. P.H.D. must go to the people for a long time yet as we in D.N.A. do. This area was not brought under Administration influence by building an office here and telling the people that police and magistrates were available if they had disputes or fights et cetera.

24. There are no aid posts in either Census Division. Perhaps P.H.D. could make a 'patrol N.M.O.' available to accompany all D.N.A. patrols in the future.

EDUCATION.

25. Only two boys from the Lower Tagari attend the Government school at Tari. Four boys and two girls from the Iumu are educated by the Missions. There appears to be no immediate solution to this problem. If the Department of Education can accommodate extra students, then we must do the 'recruiting' and work hard at it too. It would be satisfying if we could see fifty per cent of all boys attending a school and if ten or more each year were able to pass on to higher education. A nucleus of reasonably educated youths in the Sub-District would have a profound affect on our work and the native situation.

MISSIONS.

26. The Catholics have a little influence in the Iumu area and the S.D.A.s in the Lower Tagri. Both missions man stations with a New Guinean in their

respective areas.

LAW AND ORDER.

27. Very few complaints were brought to the patrol and only two warranted Court action. Land disputes do not appear to exist in either Census Division and consequently there is no friction in this respect.

28. One suicide was reported during the patrol and from questions asked of various people further action did not seem necessary. It is not unusual for a Kuri who feels he or she has been offended by some person to take such drastic action so as to impress upon the offender just how much he or she has been wronged.

29. Action might be considered in the future to prevent people placing bodies on elevated platforms instead of burying them. This practise is falling out of favour in areas nearer the station but persists in more out lying areas. At Honaga when the patrol arrived en route to Tambaruma the obsequies of two recently deseased were held near the rest house and the bodies placed on platforms within a few yards of the rest house. When one considers the number of flys that appear around camp sites under normal conditions, things become most uncomfortable with the presence of decaying bodies - particularly at meal time. Since some people in the area do bury their dead, I do not consider it would be too harsh requiring all people to do likewise in the near future after we have givin them due warning and explanation.

CONCLUSION.

30. Objects of the patrol were acheived.

31. A gradual improvement in the native situation was noted this patrol as has been during the last patrol or two through this area. People are, generally speaking, responding well to Administration influence.

32. The two members of the R.P. & N.G.C. were well behaved. They raised and lowered the flag on time most days, but little else was required of them. R.S.1 forms will be completed and forwarded to the Commissioner.

33. Camping allowance claims are forwarded with this report.

C. Warrillow.

(C. WARRILLOW)
Patrol Officer.

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORT

District of SOUTHERN HIGHLANDS Report No. 10 of 1963/64 TARI

Patrol Conducted by R.T.Gleeson, Cadet Patrol Officer.

Area Patrolled HAIBUGA/MUNDA CENSUS DIVISION.

Patrol Accompanied by Europeans Mr.Dessilly, A.D.O.(4 days only)
Dr.J.Onno (3 days only)

Natives One Interpreter, two members of R.P.& N.G.C.

Duration—From 15/ 10 /1963 to 20/ 11/1963

Number of Days 37 Days. 31 Days Camped out.

Did Medical Assistant Accompany? No.

Last Patrol to Area by—District Services 22/ 7 /1963

Medical ----/----/19--

Map Reference Tari Office--- North-West area, between Tagari River and Tari.

Objects of Patrol 1.Further survey of new Karida road.2.Election Education.
3.Check Village Constable situation.4.Renovation of Koroba road.5.Gen.Admin

---

Director of Native Affairs,
PORT MORESBY.

Forwarded, please.

/ / 19

District Commissioner

Amount Paid for War Damage Compensation .... £.....

Amount Paid from D.N.E. Trust Fund .. .... £.....

Amount paid from P.E.D.P. Trust Fund .....

.....

.....

.....

67-15-27

6th March, 1964.

District Officer,
Southern Highlands District,
MENDI.

PATROL REPORT NO. 10-1963/64 - TARI

Receipt of the abovementioned patrol report, together with comment from yourself and the Assistant District Officer, Tari, is acknowledged with thanks.

2. The content of the report is covered in the memoranda from the Assistant District Officer and yourself.

3. It is most gratifying to note that the people co-operated so well with Dr. Onno.

4. Constant contact through patrolling I feel sure reduces the incidence of clashes between groups. All land disputes should be recorded and investigations made as opportunity offers.

5. The people cannot be expected at this stage to understand the democratic philosophy.

(J.K. McCarthy)
DIRECTOR.

67. 15. 27

ACJ:BP.

67-3-5

District Office,
Mendi.
Southern Highlands District.

10th December, 1963.

DEPARTMENT OF NATIVE AFFAIRS
18 DEC 1963
HEADQUARTERS
PORT MORESBY

Assistant District Officer,
Sub-District Office,
TARI.

TARI PATROL REPORT NO. 10 OF 1963/64.

Thank you for the above mentioned Report which was received on the 1st inst. It is pleasing to see Reports processed so promptly.

I agree that the Report indicates that Mr. Gleeson has an interested and constructive approach to his work but his Report is marred by his poor English Expression.

You should instruct Mr. Gleeson in the correct method of Report writing, bearing in mind that as the Report passes through the various levels, ie. Assistant District Officer, District Officer, Director, each reader has an increasing number of Reports etc. to study and comment upon. Therefore Reports should be written factually and succinctly. Where a conclusion or recommendation is made, it should be supported by a series of facts, too often a conclusion is made without supporting evidence and the reader is then compelled to seek further information which should have been supplied in the initial instance.

Mr. Gleeson should not become despondent over the people's reaction to his propaganda; if the material is not being absorbed it could well be that the medium used or the method followed is at fault. Some HURI people have visited Mendi recently and they seemed to have a fair grasp of the House of Assembly Elections.

Concerning the establishment of an Aid Post in the BENARIA, would you please submit your recommendations to me please for discussion during the next District Developmental Committee meeting.

Mr. Gleeson has worked hard and he should now be given every opportunity to conduct patrols.

(A. C. Jefferies.)
District Officer.

Minute to:

Director,
Department of Native Affairs.
KONEDOBU.

For your information please.

(A. C. Jefferies.)
District Officer.

Sub-District Office,
Tari,
Southern Highlands District.

29th November 1963

District Officer,
Mendi

[illegible] PATROL No.10 of 1963/64

1. I attach a report on the above patrol by Mr R.T. Gleeson, Cadet Patrol Officer.

2. Census figures do not support the claim (para.13) that "most" young men have gone to the coast. At the time of the last census there were only forty two from the whole census division - population 5622 - and this number has not greatly increased since.

3. Most of the people live near a vehicle road, so that the need for medical aid posts is not as great as it may appear. However at least one more would be an advantage - preferably near Karida - and this has been discussed with P.H.D. officers. At present another area (Benaria) has priority because of its isolation.

4. The confused position over land ownership referred to in paragraphs 49 to 51 is all too common here and elsewhere, and the only real solution is to have proper hearings. As soon as other commitments permit we will attempt to reduce the position to a number of specific claims for registration.

5. The new road will open up a well-populated area which was previously isolated by steep ridges on either side of the route. It was commenced at the suggestion of the people and good progress has been made.

6. Reference paragraphs 62 to 64. Lack of immediate understanding is always disappointing in any educational work, but there are signs that at least a few people are gaining some understanding of what the House of Assembly will do and how members will be chosen. The education programme will be intensified as the time for elections approaches.

7. Mr Gleeson has had a good opportunity to get to know the Huri people during this patrol, and his report indicates an interested and constructive approach even where it also highlights his lack of experience. He has done useful work while adding to his knowledge and experience.

R.N. Desailly
Assistant District Officer

MAP: TARI SOUTHERN HIGHLANDS DISTRICT
HAGUGA-MUNIMA CROSS US DIVISION
TARI PATROL REPORT No 10 of 6/64

AREAS

SCALE: 1 INCH = 2 MILES

NEW ROAD TO KAGUA

ROUTE TAKEN BY THE PATROL

● ABOUT HOUSES
● VILLAGES
A. AID POST OR MEDICAL FACILITIES

TUITERO C.D.

NORTH BASIN C.D.

EAST BASIN C.D.

SOUTH BASIN C.D.

ZUMUM C.D.

BENARIA + LOWER TAGARI

R. T. GLEESON
CADET PATROL OFFICER

Sub-District Office,
TARI,
Southern Highlands District.

10th October, 1963.

Mr. R.T.Gleeson,
Cadet Patrol Officer,
TARI.

PATROL INSTRUCTIONS - MUNIMA No. 2 AREA.

Please prepare to conduct a patrol in the KUTAMA and TOBANI area of the MUNIMA No. 2 valley. You should first write a report covering the details of the period during which you accompanied Messers Desailly and Barclay in the South Basin Census Division. It should be possible to commence this next patrol about the 15th October, 1963.

The objects of your patrol will be:-

(a) Continue surveying the KARUDA road.

(b) Take further measurements to enable us to issue the correct number of tools.

(c) Give further explanatory talks to the people concerning the 1964 elections.

(d) Obtain details relating to several land disputes in the area and draw a plan of the disputed land together with a locality sketch map.

(e) General Administration.

You already know our policy regarding land disputes and you should follow this closely. If at any time you are in doubt or are experiencing any difficulty, proceed to Tari for discussions with other officers. You should at no time be more than two hours walk from the station.

(R.N. DESAILLY)
Assistant District Officer.

Subdistrict Office,
Tari,
Southern Highlands District.

14th October 1963

Mr R.T. Gleeson,
Cadet Patrol Officer,
Tari

PATROL INSTRUCTIONS

You already have patrol instructions concerning the Munima area, but the following extra directions should be followed as already discussed between us this afternoon.

Dr Onno will be attempting to complete the morbidity survey work commencing tomorrow, and you will be expected to give him every possible assistance. The background to the situation and the details of what is required are, I think, quite clear to you.

The interpreter Tagabe will accompany you for at least the time spent with Dr Onno. He is a sensible and influential man who should be able to win a fair degree of cooperation from the people. If you have any serious difficulty you should advise me immediately, but remember that patience will probably be needed and you should not demand immediate compliance.

R.N. Donaldson
Assistant District Officer

Patrol No.10 of 1963/64

Sub-District Office,
TARI.
Southern Highlands District.
25th.November,1963.

The Assistant District Officer,
TARI.

HAIBUGA-MUNIMA CENSUS DIVISION PATROL.

PATROL CONDUCTED BY: R.T.Gleeson,Cadet Patrol Officer.

AREA PATROLLED: HAIBUGA-MUNIMA CENSUS DIVISION.

PATROL ACCOMPANIED BY: Mr.Dessilly,A.D.O.(2 days only)
Dr.J.Onno(3 days Morbidity Survey)
TAGOHE-Interpreter
R.P.& N.G.C.Constables:
8356, KEMOL.
10604, SAWNI.

DURATION OF PATROL: 15th.October to 20th.November,1963. Five days working from station.Thirty-one nights actually camped out.

OBJECTS OF PATROL: As per enclosed patrol instructions.

DIARY.

Tuesday,15th.October.

Prepared gear for patrol to Haibuga-Munima Census Division. Departed Tari by car at 1045 hrs.---arrived U.F.M.Hostel at 1100hrs. Left U.F.M. Hostel at 1130 hrs.---walked through with Dr.Onno to the Munima No.2 R.H. arriving at 1330hrs.
Listening to local disputes.

Wednesday,16th.October.

Talk to local people at Munima No.2 R.H.,about the House of Assembly and the forth coming elections----fair attendance. Assisting Dr.Onno with Morbidity Survey.Self and Dr.Onno departed for Tari station at 1445 hrs. arriving Tari at 1645 hrs.
Slept the night at Tari.

Thursday,17th.October.

Office work before departing by car for Munima No.1 R.H. at 1030 hrs.
Lecture to local people regarding the House of Assembly and the future elections----very good attendance.Conversation with local V.C.s regarding a suggestion to change the present Koroba road.

Friday,18th.October.

Dr.Onno departed Munima No.2 R.H.at 0930 hrs.for Tari. Dep. Munima No.1 R.H. at 1030 hrs.Walked over range to Munima No.2 R.H. , arriving at 1130 hrs.
Discussion with local Munima men,regarding the proposed position of the new Karida road.
Listening to native disputes---a land dispute and an assault case.

Saturday.19th.October.

An hours walk along the new road,from Munima No.2 R.H. to Tibinapu (Tongatidu) R.H. to resume chain and compass survey of new road.

Surveyed the road up to a point 300 yds the Tari side of the Idei creek.

Returned to Munima R.H.at 1530 hrs.

Sunday.20th.October.

Day of rest ---on patrol at Munima No.2 R.H.

Monday.21st.October.

At 0400 hrs the cook house caught fire.With the camp houses being close together and the dry lalang grass,there was no chance of extinguishing the fire and the Rest House,Police barracks and cook house were all burnt to the ground.

Everything and everyone were saved,except for a few small articles.

Dep. Munima No.2 at 0930 hrs---arrived Munima No.1 R.H. on the other side of the Huriba Range at 1045 hrs.

To Tari by car to replace a few damaged utensils and collect tents,to continue the patrol at Munima No.2.

Departed Tari by car for U.F.M. Hostel at 1630 hrs.---arrived Munima No.2 at 1815hrs.

Tuesday.22nd.October.

Measuring and supervising the construction of a new Rest House at Munima No.2.

A few men were reluctant at first,but after the Rest House began to take shape and the persistence of one man,namely Maningi/Tomabe,all joined in and helped.

Conversation with some men from Karida re: dispute over pig demanders at Karida.

Wednesday.23rd.October.

Continued the construction of the new Rest House.
Allocated shovel issue to the Tani small groups.Distributed tree and garden payments to respective owners on whose land the new road proceeds at Tani/Tumbere.

Searching for a suitable site for the new road near Munima No.2 Rest House.

Thursday.24th.October.

Chain and compass survey continuation from point near the Idei creek to the boundary of the Porgorali and Munima groups.

Inspection of proposed position of road through to Munima. Position unsatisfactory---gradients too steep.

Collected bush knives from the Diba,Wida and Tigima groups for distribution to the Munima group to clear the wild sugar grass.

Friday,25th.October.

Conversation with Munima men re section of road where the land is being claimed by the Wida group.Apparently this dispute arises from a fight which took place approximately twenty years ago.

Asking local men and searching the bush for a suitable road site,near Munima and Porgorali.The difficult terrain in this area is the big problem.

Being hampered by a boil on the rear of my left knee and prevailing rain,returned to camp at 1500 hrs.

Saturday,26th.October.

Departed Munima No.2 R.H. at 1000 hrs.Walking ability retarded by boil onrear of left knee.Arrived Munima No.1 (Tumbiago) R.H. at 1330 hrs.

Saturday,26th.October.continued

Mr.Desailly,A.D.O. arrived by car at 1430 hrs. to stay for a couple of days to give advice on land disputes.

Sunday,27th.October.

Day of rest---on patrol Munima No. 1

Monday,28th.October.

Listened to Mr.Desailly,A.D.O. talking to many Haibuga people re the renovation of roads.
Checking Village Constable Village Books for missing particulars,changes and situation of the Village Constable.
Traversing the Koroba road checking work,explaining and demonstrating requirements,to better the road
Many men were wasting their time by cleaning the grass on the outsides of drains,rather than filling in the holes and shaving the bumps on the road proper.

Tuesday,29th.October.

Mr.Desailly,A.D.O. departed by car for Tari at 1000hrs. Traversing the Koroba and Agau roads on the Motorbike,explaining and demonstrating the necessary work to be done on the road.
This matter of renovating the road proper instead of chipping the grass on the drain banks was repeatedly explained and demonstrated to all groups concerned.

Wednesday,30th.October.

Inspection of road work,including further explanations and demonstrations to various men working on the Koroba and Agau roads.
Chain and compass survey of disputable land ,namely HABIKERU----dispute between the Hubi and Arua groups.
Checking on Village Constable particulars.

Thursday,31st.October.

Discussion with some Tani/Ngago men re. recommendation of a new Village Constable.Present V.C.Padjia/Adju was in gaol at Koroba for three months,and did not seem very influential during road work.
Conversations with various men working on the Koroba road re.future maintenance,now that the road has been renovated.

Friday,1st.November.

Inspecting road work and bridge construction on Koroba and Agau roads.
New bridge required on the Arua section of the Koroba road.
Continuing investigations into Village Constable Situations.

Saturday,2nd.November.

Investigating and surveying land dispute near U.F.M.
Conversing with various local men whilst inspecting road work

Sunday,3rd.November.

Day of rest --- on patrol at Munima No.1.

Monday,4th.November.

Supervising the construction of a bridge on the Koroba road.Checking road for any further major maintenance.Listening to pig payment dispute,and straightening the same.

Tuesday,5th.November.

Trip to Tari on motorbike toreplace Interpreter TAGOBE and to collect some supplies.
Discussions with various men working on the road,whilst inspecting the work done.

Wednesday,6th.November.

To Agau on the motorbike to investigate the whereabouts of a man wanted for court at Koroba.
Supervising renovation of a bridge on the Koroba road.
Straightening native disputes----pig payment.

Thursday,7th.November.

Conversation with some men re.men wanted at Koroba for Hanimu River dispute.
Dep.Mumima Hp.1 R.H. en route Kharida (Hauwarubei)R.H.at 1045 hrs.Arrived Kharida at 1245 hrs.
Checked V.C.s books and noted discrepancies.Enquired into the whereabouts of some Koro and Kharida people who were connected with a dispute,heard on a previous date during this patrol.

Friday,8th.November.

Lecture to the local people of Kharida,onthe House of Assembly and the forth coming Elections;also a discussion with the men,about the new road coming to Kharida.
Investigated into the dispute refered to yesterday.
Dep.Kharida R.H. at 1130 hrs.Arrived Mumima No.2 R.H.at 1300 hrs
Discussion with V.C.Andana/Kelowa and Maningi/Tombe over the V.C. situation.Also conversing with the local men regarding the position of the road to Mumima.

Saturday,9th.November.

Conversation with some Tobani men re. land dispute.
Inspecting the difficult terrain around the Mumima area for a suitable site for the new road.
Arrived Wololo R.H. at 1230 hrs.Inspected Village Constables books and told V.C.s to assemble their groups for Election Education speech on Monday.

Sunday,10th.November.

Day of rest --- on patrol at Wololo R.H.

Monday,11th.November.

Lecture to the Haro,Pibi,and Poro groups on House of Assembly and future elections.
Supervising and inspecting work on the Wololo road and the rest house.

Tuesday,12th.November.

Inspecting and demonstrating road work.
Conversation with an aged man to find out the back--ground of the Poro-Tobani land dispute.
Discussion with Village Constables and some local men on general subjects.

Wednesday,13th.November.

Patrol departed Wololo R.H. en route Tibinapu R.H. at 0930 hrs.Inspection of land under dispute at Poro - Tobani.
Discussion with many men over the history of the land and its ancestries.
Arrived Tibinapu R.H. at 1300hrs.Inspected Village

Wednesday,13th.November.continued.

-Constable situation and checking Village Books.
Inspection of the new Karida road at the Paibueri Hill section. The gradient marks previously set,were not adhered to by the men,resulting in the road being built at a 20% gradient.

Thursday,14th November.

Work on Paibueri Hill road section---remarking gradient.
Lecture to the Diba,Wida,Tigima,Tapi/Tumbere and Pergorali groups re.House of Assembly and the Future Elections.
Mathew,a future candidate for the elections also gave his canvassing speech.
Listening to native disputes---a deserting woman dispute, and an overdue debt dispute.

Friday,15th.November.

Inspecting and demonstrating work on the Paibueri Hill. Marking gradients and chain and compass surveying a small piece of newly worked road.
Listening to woman-deserting dispute.

Saturday,16th.November.

Departed Tibdapu R.H. at 0930 hrs.Checking number of bridges to be constructed and inspecting finished work on road, en route Tari station.
Arrived Tari at 1100 hrs.Actual patrol concluded.

Monday,18th.November.

Marking and measuring bridge constructions and supervision of work on the same at Kigida near the station.

Tuesday,19th.November.

Further marking and measuring of bridge constructions on the new Karida road at Kigida.

Wednesday,20th.November.

Inspection of progressing work on the Paibueri Hill to ensure that the men were building the road according to the Abney level marks.
Two more bridges to be finished before the road is open up to Paibueri Hill.

END OF DIARY.

INTRODUCTION.

1. The Patrol was well received in the usual manner at all Rest Houses visited.The majority of the time was devoted to supervising the renovation of the Koroba road,surveying and inspecting the new Karida road.Whilst the remainder of the time was spent in listening to native controversies and settling arguments over land,pig-payments et cetera,checking Village Constable situations,noting any discrepencies of the same and assisting Dr.Onno with the Morbidity Survey.

2. This patrol extended over a period of a month which enabled one to gain a good knowledge of the types of disputes,situation of groups and their Village Constables, also a more personal acquaintance with the men working on the roads.

3. Two unfortunate incidents retarded work on the new Karida road.Firstly,the Munima No.2 Rest House was burnt to the ground,igniting from the cook house fire being unattended during the early hours of the morning.Then I was hampered by a boil arising on the rear of my left knee. Therefore all the potential Munima labour force was engaged in the reconstruction of a new Rest House for twp days and I was unable to walk any distance.Consequently no progress on the new road.

4. After a few wary people attended Dr.Onno on his attempt to complete the Morbidity Survey,they found out that the inspection was neither embarrassing nor harassing. The word travelled fast and Dr.Onno was pleased with the peoples co-operation at both Munima Nos.1&2 and he completed his survey in four days.

5. Land disputes are becoming more regular in the Tari Sub-District these days,and three valid ones were brought to the notice of the patrol in this Census Division. Other land disputes were discussed but they were very partial and were not considered as a good case(e.g. claiming rights to land after thirty years or so had passed.)Information of the above three land disputes have been filed,for future reference by the Lands Commission.

6. The small irritating problems encountered during this patrol were in abundance.An imminent fight was on the cards if some of these disputes had not been settled whilst the patrol was present.Many of these controversies originate from small talk,historical fights and incidents,and are being used as an excuse to gain pig payments,thus giving rise to argument between the individuals and between groups..

7. In between the two mountain ranges where the new Karida road is proceeding,the terrain is very mountainous and the typical Tari mountain vegetation is hard to clear. During the patrol,the prevailing dry,sunny weather was of great assistance to the day to day work of the patrol,and plenty of work by the groups constructing the new road was accomplished. The weather was also very good for the renovation of the Koroba road.

NATIVE SITUATION AND NATIVE AFFAIRS.

8. Now that the Administrations presence has been felt for the past eleven years, the people are playing a more compliant role and they are realising that the Administration is here to stay.

9. Before there was the fighting and squabbles over pig payments and land tenure et cetera, now the majority of the people are more readily prepared to bring a dispute to the Magistrate to be settled and his decision is generally accepted. Many people are becoming law and court conscious, which signifies that the Administration is making an impression. There is an attitude of acceptance of the Administration as a controlling body, upon which one can rely on for a decision and help.

10. A streak of suspicion is still prevalent amongst certain groups in the Haibuga area. This point was apparent in regard to the group road sections to be renovated, whilst the road work was in progress on the Koroba road. The people don't realise that they are all Huris. Another instance was over a pig payment---when a decision was made and one group was pleased, the other group became adamant just because the former group was satisfied. Yet, the decision was neither to the loss nor the gain of either party.

11. Pig trouble is almost a social problem. Many controversies relating to some type of pig trouble were encountered by the patrol. Pimples are being made into pumpkins, type of thing, just because of the insolence and arrogance of certain thoughtless people. Nine times out of ten the Huri reverts to the aggressive side of an argument, rather than discussing a dispute with a level minded approach. Accusation is the general rule and forgiveness is the exception. I presume this trait of character stems from the primitive mans childhood, where little self-control is practised.

12. As there are no time limits and, or, payment limits in the Huri system of "Marriage Gift" , many small problems are predominant. Some-times these problems revert back to an incident of anything up to twenty years ago and they are still worrying the Huri's mind. But with patience these disputes can be straightened, after many suggestions and explanations.

13. Some groups were complaining that most of their young menhad gone to the coast, and they had to rely on the elderly men to clean their section of the road. Perhaps this was just an excuse, but it is a feature to be aware of.

14. At various stages of the patrol many men enquired about money and how it could be procured by the Huri people. Questions such as these are undoubtedly pricking the Huris minds, and they were answered with simple, concise explanations. They were really interested when I produced a tin of coffee, and told of its origin, manufacture and how the monitary value comes into being. Perhaps the story was not comprehended fully, but at least it gave them an idea of how money comes into the pocket, and does not grow on trees, or is only at the Tari Office, as many Huris may think. Little stories about a tin of coffee or any other article onthe patrol table must enlighten some weird ideas of the primitive man.

15. During some disputes, if the situation is explained in a down to earth manner, the tension in the Hurfs mind becomes more flexible. Consequently, the enlightenment enables a unanimous decision to be reached more easily. This does not apply to all cases, of course.

VILLAGE OFFICIALS AND CARRIERS.

16. Enclosed with this patrol report is a list of all the Village Constables in the HAIBUGA-MUNIMA Census Division.

17. All Village Constables on the list were interviewed and their Village Books were inspected for any incomplete details,which were entered where necessary.The following information was compiled.

18. Village Constable TADJIA/ADJ[illegible] of the TANI/EGAGO group was found to be a uniform man only and was not influential with his group(no co-operation on road renovation or in assembling his group at Rest House).He had also just concluded three months imprisonment at the Koroba Corrective Institution for taking patt in a dispute at the Hanimu River, involving men from the Tari,Koroba and Komo Administrative Areas.Whilst interviewing TADJIA,most of his background appeared to be spent away from his group in other areas,either demanding pigs or eating them.

19. A discussion with some of the men in the TANI/EGAGO group,was held at TINDIMA Rest House to find a new man for Village Constable.During the discussion one man expressed,that if TADJIA was to be eliminated, the group would demand a payment of pigs from the PAI-PIRIBU groups for the death of a TANI/EGAGO man during the uprising near the station earlier this year.What this had to do with TADJIA is not certain, but this point may have been an after-thought to discourage TADJIA'S dismissal.

20. Finally a likely man was found,namely TAGAJE/ HEWADA,who seemed to be a leader.As I was unable to gain a good knowledge of this man,I suggest his recommendation be with-held until further knowledge of his character be noticed,during a later patrol.

21. The Village Constable of the TAGIMA group, TABERA/MABIRIA wished to resign,because of old age and lameness. He was unable to walk to Tari station to receive his uniform. The patrol did not visit the TINDIMA Rest House,and I was only in the vicinity three times on the motorbike inspecting road work.I suggest,a new man be selected during the next Census revision patrol to the HAIBUGA Census Division at TINDIMA Rest House on the Koroba road,where the TAGIMA groups assembles for Census.

22. Two Village Constables,namely ANDANA/KELOWA and PARIAGUA/MONDOLI,were claiming dominion over the MUNIMA No.1 group---264 people.Village Constable PARIAGUA/MONDOLI is the rightfully appointed VC. of the MUNIMA No.1 group. ANDANA/KELOWA was appointed as V.C. of the MUNIMA No.2 group, on the Huriba range side.He has a house and garden on both sides of the natural range boundary,but spends most of his time in the MUNIMANo.1 area.PARIAGUA said he wanted a helper, but 264 people is not enough to warrant two Village Constables.

23. ANDANA handed his Village Book and more or less his position over to another man in the MUNIMANo.2 group, namely,MANINGI/TOMABE, without consulting authority to do so. Recommendation for ANDANA'S dismissal has been forwarded on MANINGI'S Record of Service recommendation.

24. MANINGI/TOMABE has been recommended as new Village Constable of the MUNIMA No.2 group.This man, a returned Highland Labourer,is most influential,young,active and pro-Government.The Patrol was at MUNIMA No.2 Rest House for one week,on the road work.Continual co-operation and understanding was a noticeable trait of MANINGI.When the

(Cont.nxt page)

VILLAGE OFFICIALS AND CARRIERS (Continued)

construction of the new road was mentioned, MANINGI was the first to show the way and give suggestions. When the Rest House burnt down, MANINGI assembled all his group, men and women, and had the new Rest House reconstructed in one and a half days without any fuss. The ideal level-headed man for the V.C. position.

25. The PEDA No.2 group, censused at TIBINAPU Rest House has no Village Constable. Apparently a man, namely GOROBOGO/MADABE was appointed some time back, but the recommendation did not go through. The group is separate from the PEDA No.1 group further up the MUNIMA valley at KARIDA. There are 156 people in the group and GOROBOGO'S recommendation is warranted.

26. The YOBIDJA Nos.1 & 2 groups are both small---47 and 79 respectively and are under the one V.C., TABAGWA/PEBE. Because these groups are one and a half hours walk apart, a headman ARENBO of YOBIDJA No.2 at Karida is helping V.C. TABAGWA.

27. The PORO group have no Village Constble and no likely man was selected. I suggest this be investigated during the next Census Patrol.

28. Apart from these particulars mentioned above all Village Constables were respectably dressed, co-operative with the road work and carried out their small duties (e.g. saluting, reporting local disputes etc.) satisfactorily whilst the patrol was present.

29. It was not appropriate to pay carriers the sixpence per hour wage, because of their custom to carry to the next groups area and change over. Trade goods are still necessary for patrolling in this area. At most Rest Houses visited by the patrol the groups were willing to carry and/or there were no worries. At some Rest Houses the men were half hearted when called upon to carry, and would only oblidge when called out for, and hound-ared. The Huri does not like to go too far from his own groups boundary and sometimes they jibb by stopping for a smoke or won't proceed any further until the next group comes to collect the cargo. Only one man offered his services to carry wherever the patrol proceeded. He was paid the appropriate rate for carrying.

HEALTH AND HYGIENE.

30. Doctor Onno, the Tari Medical Officer, accompanied the patrol for four days. No Aid Post Orderly accompanied the patrol, but he would have been handy to treat small inflamed sores and boils. It is well known that most indigenes think that one/dressing on a cut is satisfactory and they do not return for a second or a course, therefore the medical work is wasted and incomplete.

31. There is scarcity of Aid-Posts in the HAIBUGA-MUNIMA area. The only places where there are medical supplies available are the U.F.M. at TANI on the Koroba road and one Government Aid-Post at HALIMBU. The TANI U.F.M. is doing excellent work and has a very large amount of patients. The HALIMBU Aid-Post covers a wide area and its regular medical issues are usedc rapidly and therefore has no supplies ready if an emergency happened to arise.

32. I suggest that four new Aid-Posts be built at MUNIMA No.2, KARIDA, AGEW and one at the TAGARI bridge site. These are suggestions only, and I realise that these cannot be manned or built in a whisk.

HEALTH AND HYGIENE.(continued)

33. Sickness, such as billiousness, headache and inflamed sores cause temporary irritating pain. If medically treated, the people are grateful and are more ready to attend Aid-Posts and any other function supplied by the Department of Public Health(e.g. Morbidity Survey, mass injections etc.).

34. If medical supplies are not available, the people revert back to old customs or proceed with customs, such as smearing babies with mud to prevent sickness and killing pigs to ward off the devils or iminent death. These practices are still prominent amongst some HAIBUGA-MUNIMA people.

35. The TANI U.F.M. on the Koroba road have a system of washing babies every Wednesday. There was a large attendance of women with their bouncing babies, all excited about the weekly bath and inspection. This signifies that the shy Huri women realise and accept, that the Missionaries know more about baby care than themselves. They are therefore seeking rather than ignoring advice and placing their trust in the missions.

AGRICULTURE AND FORESTRY.

36. The Huris are experiencing a prosperous period with their sweet potato crops and other edible foods. Although there was no rain for a month and the top soil was parched and dry, the moisture under the dry surface was still sufficient.

37. Staple foods and european vegetables bought by the patrol were free of contamination on inspection at each Rest House visited. European vegetables were plentiful in the HAIBUGA-MUNIMA area, and the people always wanted money when the vegetables were bought by the patrol. Tomatoes, cabbages and potatoes are very good quality. Most beans had a leathery skin, probably due to ignorance of when to pick them.

38. Sugar Cane grows very strong and healthy in most gardens, and may be of economic value if produced on a large scale under the guidance of an Agricultural Officer in future years.

39. The TANI U.F.M. were pitsawing Clinky-Pine timber when the patrol was present at MUNIMA No.1 on the Koroba road. The Huri pitsawyers were conscientious workers producing perfectly cut planks. The Clinky-Pine is most favourable for building materials, because of its straight fine grain with very few knots. This tree grows naturally in various parts of the HAIBUGA-MUNIMA area. Clinky-Pine usually grows to a towering height, with encircling branches situated at various convenient lengths. Quite an amount of clean timber can be obtained from the sections in between the encircling branches.

40. Timber will be a good source of income for the future Local Government Council, if advised in the organisation of a Saw Mill to facilitate the same. At present the people have no intentions of cutting timber for commercial interest, even though it is right in their laps.

41. The HAIBUGA-MUNIMA soil is very fertile in general. This is proved by the little difficulty in growing many types of vegetables which have been recently introduced, and also by the continual sweet potato production by the people in their numerous gardens. Few problems shall be encountered by the Agricultural Officer in regard to finding a primary product for the area. The initial organisation will be the main barrier.

REST HOUSES.

42. Now thatthe new road to Karida is progressing rapidly,a new Rest House constructed in between the TIBINAPU and MUNIMA No.2 Rest Houses(2 hrs.walk apart),would be appropriate. The people situated in this area,the TOBANI,PORO,WIDA and PORGORALI groups,are so muddled that some are uncertain as to what Rest House they should attend for census etc.Some go to MUNIMA NO.2 Rest House,some go to WOLOLO and TIBINAPU Rest Houses.If a Rest House be situated in the centre of these groups,they may come together and acquire a feeling team spirit. Whereas at present they are separated,living with other distant groups and are hard to contact.A Rest House would be convenient to enable the straightening of numerous land disputes which are bound to arise due to the reclaimation after a tribal fight two years ago.(Refer Land,Paragraph 49.)

43. The Rest House at MUNIMA NO.2 was like a rambling mansion before it was accidently burnt down.The police barracks,cook house and Rest House were too closely situated and the fire hazard was not realised by the builders. A smaller and more suitable Rest House was constructed immediately after the disaster.The Police Barracks is now fifty yards from the Rest House.The Cook House was constructed at a safe distance from the Rest House.

44. The TINDIMA,HIWANDA,TELABO,HARE and HALIKBU Rest Houses were visited and inspected.All are in a respectable condition at present.The MUNIMA NOS.1 & 2 Rest Houses and the KARIMA,TIBINAPU Rest Houses were slept in during the patrol. Small renovations were made to each,leaving them in a clean, respectable order.

EDUCATION.

45. The TANI U.F.M. has a good attendance of children continually working.There are approximately fifty children(mostly boys) in the prep grade.Then there are another sixty or so four and five years olds in pre-school class.Pre-school is necessary to acquaint the new child with the general initial requirements of schooling.

46. Perhaps if the mission outposts could hold an organised gathering of children on one set day of each week, to give the children a training in discipline,marching and counting.This would at least be a start in the education of future generations.It would also improve and instil the minds of the present ignorant children.Now there are only a chosen few attending school in the HAIBUGA-MUNIMA area,but if the above mentioned idea could be put into practice many children would have the fundamental training.

47. Village Constable KUMINI of the TANI/HEWAGO group expressed strongly that education of their children is the only way to a better standard of living and knowledge.He is pleading with his people and the Administration for the education of the children.This is a good sign even at this stage of developement,that the people realise the amount of importance of education.

MISSIONS.

48. There is no need to enlarge on the amount of good work being done by the missions.Report of the good work arises in various paragraphs in many other sections of this Patrol Report.

LAND AND LAND DISPUTES.

49. A small area in between MUNIMA NO.2 and TIBINAPU Rest Houses is the place for a land dispute expert.There is more present and potential land trouble in this area than in any other area visited during this patrol.The main groups concerned are PORO,TOBANI,WIDA, PORGORALI and MUNIMA NO.2.I would attribute the origin of these disputes to tribal fighting,the last fight being two years ago.After this recent fight many men and their families ran away to other areas.For instance,the TOBANI people who were living together with the PORO people, migrated over the Range to the TOBANI group at HAIBUGA. The PORO group migrated into the PIBI,HARO and PIRIBU groups around WOLOLO and HANBUARI.The WIDA people shifted further down the valley to PATHEURI and HALENGUALI.Now approximately two years have passed by and the people are forgetting their enemies.They know that fighting is no means to finalisation.Therefore the obvious means remains, which is to seek Administrative advice.

50. This is my suggestion,which may not be possible, but could be attempted.Obtain the names of the people in the groups concerned,and resettle them.Resettle them by surveying the area and allocating an equal amount of land to each man concerned.Some men would still be dissatisfied with this arrangement.At this period of the Administrations influence, the people are willing to listen to good suggestions,and by resettling them the arguments and land disputes would not be so numerous.

51. I interviewed two old men and many other men who had some knowledge of the area's background.It appears that the land has been changing hands and muddled up for many years.I did not survey any land or make out any land claims,because of the uncertainty and partial evidence of of many parties.The people themselves realise the mess and all are prepared to wait for a finalisation.

52. Another land dispute between the ARUA and HUBI groups was encountered by the patrol.This dispute was of a different nature to the one above.It is the type in which a brother group was laying claim to a virgin land area,previously used by both groups as a spirit ground.The ARUA people,seeing the land was laying idle began to clear the ground with with intentions of setting up a garden.The HUBI people thought, this is not correct-----this land was used by our forefathers as a spirit ground and the ARUA people have no right to it. Before a pitch battle would have taken place,but not now, because the fighting is not recognised by the Government. There is only one thing to be done,take it to the Administration for a settlement.

53. The third land contreversy concerned a small garden area being claimed by two young men.This land is about five minutes walk west of the TANI U.F.M.near the Koroba road.The dispute is between a lad of about sixteen years and an elder lad of about twenty years,namely HEITAIJE/HAI'IAU and IIAU/AGEWA respectively.The dispute claim has been filed for the Lands Commision future reference.

54. Good garden areas are scattered throughout the HAIBUGA-MUNIMA area and there is plenty of vacant land also. The inhabitants are clearing a few new areas for future gardening.

ROADS AND BRIDGES.

55. The major part of the patrol's time was taken up with supervision of road renovation, road surveying and inspecting bridges. Two bridges on the Koroba road were renovated and four new small bridges were installed on the finished section of the new Karida road.

56. Firstly, the Karida new road construction which has been completed up as far as the boundary of the MUNIMA-PORGORALI groups, approximately three miles or so from the Tari Station. When the Patrol arrived the road had been surveyed up to TIBINAPU Rest House and shovels had been distributed to this point. Gradients, up to TIBINAPU, are few, except for the PAIBUERI hill section where an 8% gradient was marked, but the men constructing it did not adhere to the marks. Consequently, a big job is ahead in order to correct the shambles. The men were left for a period of three weeks, during which time they went ahead with the cut. After they had finished they had acquired a gradient of 20% down to the WATA Creek. This could have been prevented if they had waited for a while to receive advice on the construction.

57. Leaving the TIBINAPU Rest House near the MINKE TONGATIDU swamp, shovels were issued to the PEDA and TANI/TUMBERE groups up to the IDEI Creek (approx. a mile towards the MUNIMA NO.2 Rest House from TIBINAPU.). The TANI/TUMBERE and PEDA groups constructed this section satisfactorily, but will need guidance in bridge construction over the IDEI Creek.

58. The PORGORALI section is nearly complete, it should not present any large problems. After the PORGORALI section is the MUNIMA section, which will not be so easy. The mountainous terrain is the main problem. There are no creek banks to follow or level hilltops which are common to the previous road sections. The task of constructing the road will be difficult; close supervision will be necessary otherwise 20% gradients will result. This part of the road was not surveyed, because a suitable road site was not finalised. A proposed site has been considered, it will be inspected more closely in the future.

59. The Patrol was at MUNIMA NO.1 Rest House for ten days, during which renovation of the Koboba road was supervised. A motorbike lent to me by the U.F.M. was very handy for checking work over a wide area at the same time. Three days of the period were wasted by the workers because they persisted in chipping and cleaning the grass on the outside of the drains and road proper. Myself and interpreter TAGOBE were tongue tired from continually explaining the necessary requirements to better the road-proper. Finally the talk sunk in and all men were working on the road.

60. A few men were conscientious, but many half-heartedly used their shovels and left the road untouched in various rough places. When the Patrol departed MUNIMA NO.1 Rest House, the road workers departed leaving behind some parts which were to have been straightened.

61. All Village Constables were told to construct toilets at various points along the road, to improve and facilitate hygiene purposes. They were also told to allot one day of each week to road maintenance and inspection. Whether they adhere to this or not, is not known, but a future patrol will have something to go on, if road sections are neglected.

ELECTION EDUCATION CAMPAIGN.

62. Election Education speeches were given at MUNDMA NO.1 & 2,KARIDA,TIBINAPU and WOLOLO Rest Houses . Since the initial lecture in July,most people had forgotten all about the House of Assembly and the Elections.The reminder speech in which it was revealled that the Elections were only three months hence,made the people sit up and take notice.

63. Many men and most women still cannot comprehend. You would tell them that ones man was to represent the Huri people in the House of Assembly.Ask them how many men,five minutes later and they would not know.I think some people will receive a shock on polling day when theybare asked to elect their candidate.

64. The Elections,similar to what the initial census was,will take quite a while to digest.and eventually the people should comply.The majority of the people lectured to, expressed that they were ignorant and just couldn't understand this nebulous House of Assembly at Port Moresby.They would prefer the Administration to select their representative.Many explanations such as these arose and some feel that they are being pushed in a furnace.It is hoped that they will understand when the talk comes true.

CONCLUSION.

65. This Patrol was to extend over a period of two weeks in the beginning.By extending the time to one month,various tasks were tackled and finished.As much time as possible was spent at Rest Houses and conversing with the people during road work and spare time.Thus the Patrol was completed with a knowledge that work had been done and not left to be done.

66. The two policemen accompanying the Patrol were helpful and carried out their duties without fuss. R.S.I. forms have been completed and forwarded to the Police Commissioner.

67. Camping allowance claims have been forwarded with this Report.

R. T. Gleeson

(R.T.Gleeson) 25/11/63.
CADET PATROL OFFICER.

VILLAGE CONSTABLES.

HAIBUGA-MUNIMA CENSUS DIVISION.

LIST COMPILED 25th.NOVEMBER 1963.

REST HOUSE	GROUP	POPULATION	VILLAGE CONSTABLE	NO	REMARKS
TIBINAPU	Tani/Tumbere	97	Pabile/Eli $2	65	
"	Diba (Tiba)	99	" $1	"	Puri/Loijame (D)
"	Kutama	59	" $1	"	Tandabi/Komo (D)
"	Peda No.1	156	Gorobogo/Madabe		Rec.only.
MUNIMA NO.2	Tobani No.2	61	Timbabu/Ang'gi $2	24	
"	Munima No.2	269	Maningi/Tomabe	62	Rec.only. *
"	Porgorali	19	Timbabu/Ang'gi $2	24	Pamburi (D)
KARIDA (HAUWARUMEI)	Karida	472	(Tamida/Tamiabe	60	
			(Tunguabe/Tegui	32	
"	Arua No.2	135	Andagari/Abe $4	30	Kilida/Teio (D)
"	Yobidja No.1	47	Tabagwa/Pebe $3	68	Arembo (D)
"	Peda No.2		Gibe/Kanaga	61	
HARE	Hubi	87	Botoli/Hulumago	59	
"	Arua No.1	143	Andagari/Abe $4	30	
"	Yobidja No.2	79	Tabagwa/Pebe $3	68	
MUNIMA NO.1 (TUMBIAGO)	Munima No.1	264	Pariagua/Mondoli	31	*
	Wainani	88	Egari/Ibau	67	
"	Tani/Hewago No.2	250	Megeria/Hagia	69	
"	Tani/Toromo No.2	96	Lang'gu/Kije $5	63	Mangobe/Hideija(D
"	Tobani No.1	60	Timbabu/Ang'gi $2	24	
HALIMBU	Tani/Lebe	152	Magabe/Indigi	64	
"	Tani/Toromo No.1	176	Lang'gu/Kije $5	63	
"	Tani/Hewago No.1	225	Kunini/Tege	11	
TINDIMA	Tani/Egago	102	Tadjia/Adju	27	Rec.Dismissal.*
"	Iumu	121	Kau/Hakgari	118	
"	Tagima	78	Tabela/Mabiria	117	Wishes to resign.
TIGO	Tigo	140	Leiambu/Kugu	8	Togora,resigned
HAMBUARI	Hambuari	438	Waijebugu/Wandibe	12	Wants a helper.
HIWANDE	Hiwa	302	Konobi/Wauwe	58	
"	Tumbieri	292	Tambula/Liwi	66	
TELABO	Telabo	588	(Togori/Kiba	26	
			(Waribi/Waraba	70	
WOLOLO	Poro	129	?		No VC or likely man
	Pibi	130	Talibe/Bire	25	
	Haro	150	Wandibe/Togwa	57	

LEGEND: * -- Remarks in Village Constable section of Patrol No.10 63/64

(D) --A deputy or bossboy,helping the main headman.

$1(etc)-- Signifies that the Village Consta ble is in charge of more than one group.

R. J. Gleeson. 25/11/63.

(R.T.Gleeson)
Cadet Patrol Officer

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

DEPT. NAT... AFFAIRS
S DEC ...
M E ... D I
SOUTHERN HIGH... DISTRICT

PATROL REPORT

District of TARI, SOUTHERN H'lands Report No. 11/63-64.

Patrol Conducted by C. WARRILLOW. PATROL OFFICER.

Area Patrolled CENTRAL BASIN.

Patrol Accompanied by Europeans NIL.

Natives 4.

Duration—From 30/10/1963 to 29/11/1963.

Number of Days 31 20 NIGHTS CAMPED.

Did Medical Assistant Accompany? No.

Last Patrol to Area by—District Services ../../19..

Medical ..../...../19.....

Map Reference.....

Objects of Patrol As PER ENCLOSED INSTRUCTIONS

.....

Director of Native Affairs,
PORT MORESBY.

Forwarded, please.

/ /19 .....
District Commissioner

Amount Paid for War Damage Compensation .... £.....

Amount Paid from D.N.E. Trust Fund .... £.....

Amount paid from P.E.D.P. Trust Fund ....

.....

.....

.....

67-15-33

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

ACJ:BP.

Telegrams
Telephone
Our Reference 67-3-5.
If calling ask for
Mr.

DEPARTMENT OF NATIVE AFFAIRS
2 - MAR 1964
HEADQUARTERS
PORT MORESBY

District Office,
Mendi.
Southern Highlands District.

20th February, 1964.

Director,
Department of Native Affairs.
KONEDOBU.

returned.

TARI PATROL NO. 11 OF 1963/64.

Your memo 67-15-33 of the 22nd ult. refers.

The above memo was minuted to the Assistant District Officer, Tari, on the 5th inst. requesting replies to your questions contained in para. 7.

Attached hereto the reply received from Mr. Warrillow.

(A. Jefferies.)
District Officer.

c.c.
Assistant District Officer,
TARI.

11/63-64

Sub-District Office,
ZAHL,
Southern Highlands District.

13th February, 1964.

The District Officer,
District Office,
M A N D I.

ZAHL PATROL REPORT 11 - REPORT BY MR. G. WARRILOW.

I refer to the Director's 67-15-33 of the 22nd ult. and to your minute thereon.

A rapperusal of the above report would inform the reader briefly, of my impressions after repeated House of Assembly Election explanations had been given to the people as part of our Electoral Education Campaign. (Para. 9).

Initially, the reception was similar to that as reported at paragraph 5 in my report on Zahl Patrol Number 9 of 1963-64, however, as I was camped in the area for four weeks, I was able to repeat talks and finally quite a profound impact was noted. The people did ask questions, as too did I. However, I did not report fully on the whole course of the Educational Campaign, but merely mentioned briefly the final effect the sustained programme had on the people. Full and factual reporting would have played another unnecessary detrimental to my attitude and ability as a field officer of the Department of Native Affairs, whilst a full report written explanatorially would hardly give the true picture. I therefore chose the course I took and pointed out that the Education programme was (finally) a success and that "these people will, I feel, be as mentally equipped as the average Papuan is next year when they choose their representative for the House of Assembly, in the way of understanding and knowledge of what is entailed".

(G. WARRILOW)
Patrol Officer.

67-15-33

January 22nd, 1964.

The District Officer,
Southern Highlands District,
MENDI.

PATROL REPORT No. 11 - 1963/64 - TARI

Receipt of the abovementioned Patrol Report is acknowledged with thanks.

Mr. Warrillow is to be commended for his patience and persistence which has been rewarded in so far as a murderer has been committed for trial. It will enhance Administration prestige in the eyes of the people.

I feel sure that the fact that the patrol camped amongst the people only 2 miles from the station for the extended period, would have resulted in very favourable reactions from the people.

I hope that the features and boundaries of the Central Basin have been adequately recorded both at the village level and at the Station. They will be of immense value during future land investigations.

I am gratified to note that the situation which has been so fluid over the last few months has crystalized, resulting in the people returning to their homes and resuming normal activities.

The people will benefit from the assembling at schools of all groups and on the return of labourers from their employment in coastal areas.

I can find nothing in the Report relating to the impact of talks on the House of Assembly Elections. Were the people receptive ? Did they ask questions ? Did the officers ask them questions with a view to finding out what the people had absorbed ? Please advise me.

A very fruitful Patrol on the whole.

(J. K. McCarthy)
DIRECTOR

Subdistrict Office,
Tari,
Southern Highlands District.

31st October 1963

Mr C. Warrillow,
Patrol Officer,
Tari

PATROL INSTRUCTIONS

As discussed between us, you are to mount a patrol in the Central Basin Census Division as soon as you are able to make the necessary arrangements. It is understood that you will be required to go to Mendi for examinations during November, and you should feel free to interrupt the patrol for any reasonable period so as not to interfere with examination needs.

Objects of the patrol will be as follows:

1. General administration and continuation of the education programme in connection with the House of Assembly elections.
2. Road maintenance. Please submit a description of tracks in the area for declaration by the District Commissioner under the Roads Maintenance Ordinance. The main road has already been gazetted.
3. Continue investigations into the second murder at Pai. The people should clearly understand that this matter will not be closed until some of those able to do so provide sufficient information to enable offenders to be brought to trial.
4. Give some attention to hygiene in the area and/such matters as disposal of the dead and latrines in particular. These people have had sufficient contact now to make enforcement of relevant regulations reasonable. No cemeteries have been marked out, but this could be discussed with leading men in the area.

If necessary or desirable you may extend your activities to include adjacent sections of other census divisions. I expect to be absent from Tari for at least two weeks during November. As the only other C.N.M. magistrate here it may be necessary for you to occasionally visit the station to hear complaints and enquiries et cetera. You should keep in touch with Mr Rheinberger and come in as required for urgent matters.

R.N. Dessilly
Assistant District Officer

67. 15 . 33

Sub-District Office,
Tari,
Southern Highlands District.

2nd December 1963

District Officer,
Mendi

TARI PATROL No.11 of 1963/64

I attach a report on the above patrol by Mr Warrillow, Patrol Officer.

Mr Warrillow's patience and persistence have resulted in the man Maningi, believed to have organised the pay-back murder of Keiyame, being committed for trial on a charge of wilful murder. After the stubborn refusal of all concerned to admit to knowing anything of the affair this amounted to a major success, and has somewhat enhanced Administration prestige. I would like to see some of the lesser offenders also brought to trial, but this may not eventuate.

As is mentioned in the report, I would not make any firm and confident prediction that there will be no further trouble in this area. The people are still relatively primitive and are volatile by nature, but they are also quite weary of this whole affair and I consider it most unlikely that we will have a recurrence. The excitement of the brief fight and subsequent evading of patrols may have constituted an adventure, but the steady and interminable investigations - combined with almost constant supervision for six months - have proved boringly irksome, and the prospect of more of the same should be a good deterrent.

A submission concerning the Pai/Piribu track and the new vehicle road (Para.19) will be made by separate memoranda requesting appropriate declarations by the District Commissioner.

The general situation revealed by this report is quite pleasing, and it is interesting, though not surprising, to note that of the five hundred Huri men out at work in coastal areas eighty are from this small census division, which has approximately ten percent of the population of the sub-district. The fact that thirty percent of the school children are drawn from the same ten percent of the population is largely explained by the lack of opportunity for schooling further from Tari.

R.N. Degailly
Assistant District Officer

67. 15 . 23

ACJ:BP

67-3-5

DEPARTMENT OF NATIVE
30 DEC 1963

District Office.
Mendi.
Southern Highlands District.

17th December, 1963.

Assistant District Officer,
Sub-District Office.
TARI.

TARI PATROL REPORT NO. 11 OF 1963/64.

Thank you for the above mentioned Report which was received on the 6th inst.

The reference in para. 2, page 5, to 'higher authority' refers I presume to my memo 67-3-5 of the 26th September, 1963, (Tari Patrol Report No. 4 of 1963/64). It is obvious that the policy laid down in that memo has been vindicated and I fully agree that Mr. Warrillow is to be congratulated in achieveing the desired result. The inconvenience experienced by Mr. Warrillow was far less than that experienced by the people, which of course was the intention.

It is pleasing to note that the situation has improved but I agree with you when you say it is difficult to make firm predictions at this stage.

Conducted tours are planned, principally, to show the 'tourists' what other Papuan people are doing, they have not at any time been designed to show solely the size of tours etc.

Pyrethrum has not been introduced as yet to Tari because until now it has been an experimental crop and the District Agricultural Officer has been observing trial nursery blocks at altitudes in the vicinity of 7,000' above sea level. Results to date indicate that the crop can be successfully grown and I have no doubt the District Agricultural Officer will visit Tari when he is ready - this matter of course will also be the subject of discussion at the next meeting of the District Economic Development Committee.

Mr. Warrillow has conducted a most satisfactory patrol and it should have a very steadying influence on the area generally.

(A. C. Jefferies.)
District Officer.

Minute to:
Director,
Department of Native Affairs.
KONEDOBU.

For your information please.

(A. C. Jefferies.)
District Officer.

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

In Reply Please Quote No. 11/63-64

Sub-District Office,
TARI,
Southern Highlands District.
1st December, 1963.

The Assistant District Office,
T A R I.

CENTRAL BASIN PATROL REPORT

PATROL CONDUCTED BY — C. WARRILLOW. Patrol Officer.

AREA PATROLLED — CENTRAL BASIN CENSUS DIVISION.

PATROL ACCOMPANIED BY — R.P.& N.G.C. Constables:-

9354 TAPE
8271 KOMORIA - part only.
10819 PORO.

Interpreter ANGOBE.

DURATION OF PATROL — 30th October, 1963 to 29th November, 1963.
31 days - 20 nights actually camped out.

OBJECTS OF PATROL — As per enclosed instructions.

DIARY

Wednesday 30th October.

Departed Tari by landrover 1745hrs arrived Piribu (Warupa) rest house 1755hrs. Set up camp and slept at Piribu.

Thursday 31st October.

One C.N.M. heard following complaint under N.R.O. 71(a). To funeral feast 10 minutes walk to N.W. of rest house where approximately 200 Piribu people assembled. All told to assemble at rest house for census tomorrow morning. Spoke to head men and Village Constable at rest house. 1330hrs on - at rest house reading newly received book of D.N.A. standing instructions as most people at feast and dance. Slept at Piribu.

Friday 1st November.

Census of Piribu No. 2 revised during morning. Spoke to people re House of Assembly elections et cetera. One C.N.M. - census evasion. Spoke to men from Piribu re hygiene - matters such as latrines, disposal of the dead and water courses etc. Also spoke of road maintenance. One C.N.M. heard (assault). Slept at Piribu.

Saturday 2nd November.

Awaited arrival of Pai No.1 group and then revised the census at Piribu. Few people seen during rest of the day due to S.D.A. influence in the area. With Mr. Riley to measure depth of Tagari river. Returned to Piribu after three hours absence and slept there the night.

Sunday 3rd November.

Day of rest spent at Piribu rest house and slept there the night.

Monday 4th November.

Started Piribu men working on the road as required under the Roads Maintenance Ordinance, 1953. One C.N.M. (assault) heard. Inspected road maintenance progress. Visited funeral preparations near rest house. Questioned a number of men re June fighting. Complaint received and several men summonsed. Slept night at Piribu.

Tuesday 5th November.

Continued questioning Piribu men re fighting. Policemen sent to search for man accused of assault and evading summonsm. Road maintenance inspected. Four C.N.M.s heard re cutting down timber near permanent water course. Men from North Basin arrived to discuss matters concerning new road. Road maintenance work inspected. One C.N.M. heard. More Piribu men questioned re fighting. Many visitors due fact that no A.D.O. or P.O. at Tari. Discussions with visitors re queries, disputes et cetera. Inspected road on push bicycle borrowed from Tari. Several Pai men seen and questioned. Slept night at Piribu.

Wednesday 6th November.

0725 by bike to Tari arriving 0730hrs. General office work and R.T.C. schdd. etc. Two C.N.M.s heard (assault) and headmaster and headmistress of Tari schools seen re matters arising out of the Courts. Sorting mail and attending customers. Reading official mail. To hospital to check up on several matters. Two C.N.M.s heard. General correspondence until 1600hrs. 1745hrs returned to Piribu camp. Spoke to number of men who presented themselves to ask about duration of patrols stay in area. Told until investigations into murders complete. Slept at Piribu.

Thursday 7th November.

Supervised buildings of latrines, new building in camp site to use as office meeting place or church etc. Inspected road work. Questioned several more men re fighting. C.N.M. adjourned on Tuesday completed. More men questioned, including Maningi who confessed to killing Yeiyame in June. Walked along new foot track towards Pai to check on fires burning and on men collecting bush materials for new buildings. Slept at Piribu.

Friday 8th November.

Questioned more men re fighting. V.C., man and girl injured during fighting questioned. One C.N.M. heard. Supervised new building construction. More men questioned. Worked on new building. Slept at Piribu.

Saturday 9th November.

Men shown group efforts on new building required for completion. More Pai and Piribu men questioned re fighting. One C.M.N. heard. Tani people in for complaint etc. More questioning of Pai and Piribu people. One C.N.M. heard. Maningi seen near rest house and called over, given caution and statement taken down in writing. Visited Koroba patrol camped near Poreni during afternoon with Dr. Cmno. Returned to camp after four hours and slept at Piribu.

Sunday 10th November.

Day of rest. To Tari by bike at 0830hrs and returned to camp at 1400hrs. Slept at Piribu.

Monday 11th November.

Witnesses from Pai and Piribu called for with a view to taking Maningi to Tari to be charged with wilful murder. Two C.N.M.s heard. Piribu men at camp making pit pit mat for floor of new building. Dept. Piribu 1320hrs after sending people concerned in case against Maningi and Maningi himself ahead. Prepared to charge Maningi, however Mr. Erkilla of U.F.M. Tani arrived at 1350hrs with news

of accident at Tagari bridge. 1410hrs with Mr. A.D.O.Desailly by landrover to Tagari, arriving 1445hrs. Statements taken and injured Huri people spoken to. Departed 1545hrs and arrived Tari 1650hrs. 1715hrs - 2130hrs at hospital with Dr. Onno and patients. Slept at Tari.

Tuesday 12th November.

General office work,complaints, C.N.M.s etc during day (7hrs with Huri people). Returned to Piribu 2000hrs. Slept at Piribu.

Wednesday 13th November.

Walked towards Pai selecting suitable sites for latrines. Cycled to end of Piribu section of road to inspect work. Assembled witnesses from Pai and Piribu and sent them to Tari. Told Maningi to walk down to Tari for a lower Court hearing. Dept. Piribu 1355hrs by bike to Tari arriving 1400hrs. Sorting mail. 1445hrs to 1815hrs preliminary hearing of Wilful murder charge against Maningi. Slept at Tari.

Thursday 14th November.

District Sched. general office work etc during morning. One C.N.M. Began preparing report on Tagari accident. 1445hrs by landrover to Hiwa to investigate alledged threats against men from Komo area. Returned to Tari 1650 hrs. Returned to Piribu camp at 1710hrs and slept there the night.

Friday 15th November.

Worked on section of road ½ mile west of camp. Took statement from Mr. I.Rowse of U.F.M. Tani re Tagari accident. Huri visitors during rest of morning. By bike to inspect road work and three latrines built by road side. Inspected new latrines along foot track to Pai. Restvof p.m. in camp due threatening weather. A few visitors from other areas seen, all Piribu people having vacated the camp area for some reason. Walked along tracks towards S.D.A. mission and saw number of people at their homes. A score or more men gathered later in the evening at the camp as per usual for their nightly talks and gossip which usually last until 1930-2100hrs each night. Slept at Piribu.

Saturday 16th November.

Worked on road until 0945hrs and then returned to camp. One C.N.M. heard and also a complaint settled. 1030hrs returned to road work - poor attendance as many absent at S.D.A. mission. Returned to camp at 1145hrs. Spoke to men who complained their gardens required attention. A roster system made out for road maintenance etc. 1215 - 1315hrs more cuts put in road to enable men to grade it by hand. To Tari by bike arriving 1415hrs. Slept at Tari.

Sunday 17th November.

Day of rest and slept at Tari.

Monday 18th November.

General office work and correspondence etc. Native complaints 2½hrs. Returned to Piribu camp at 1730hrs and slept the night.

Tuesday 19th November.

Told men which sections of road remained requiring maintenance. Landrover arrived 0830hrs, self to Tari on A.D.O.'s instructions. Discussions with A.DO. re Local Govt. Council Survey queries. Estimates for same typed out. 1315hrs to 1630hrs investigations into murders and fighting in June as new witnesses presented themselves. 1630-1730hrs three men in C.N.M. on riotous behavior charges. To Piribu by landrover to collect census books and returned to Tari and slept the night.

Wednesday 20th November.

0700hrs strip report. One C.N.M. 0930hrs - 1130hrs census of Kigida No. 2 revised on station. General office work until 1500hrs. Thence to airstrip

and new road near Piwa river to inspect work. Slept at Tari.

Thurday 21st November.

0700hrs strip report. District sched. R.T.C. sched. Sgt's report etc. V.C. in from Huria for discussions. 1030hrs - 1250hrs revising census of Kigida No. 1 ½ mile along road past Hospital toward the East Basin. R.T.C. sched. native complaints general office work during afternoon. Slept at Tari.

Friday 22nd November.

Radio scheds until 0930hrs. Mail sorted and official read. Police investigations into shooting. By bike to Piribu at 1350hrs. Extracted census statistic from books revised so far until 1700hrs. Slept at Piribu.

Saturday 23rd November.

Inspected road work done during absence. 1000hrs returned to Tari. General office work and police parade until 1215hrs. Thence by landrover to Koroba for weekend. Slept at Koroba.

Sunday 24th November.

Day of rest at Koroba - returned Tari 1730hrs and slept at Tari.

Monday 25th November.

District sched. and general office work etc. Talks with interpreter recently returned from Moresby. Native disputes etc. General office work during rest of afternoon. 1750hrs returned to Piribu rest house and slept the night.

Tuesday 26th November.

0845hrs to Pai along foot track (part way by bike) to inspect track. Returned to camp 1000hrs. 1015hrs by bike to Paibueri and there gave talk to people re elections and revised census. Returned to camp 1300hrs. Census statistics extracted during p.m. By bike along track for a few hundred yards towards Pai and returned to camp to sleep the night.

Wednesday 27th November.

Dept. Piribu 0730hrs by bike to Tari. Radio scheds, sorting mail and general office work. 1015hrs - 1145hrs census revised of Diba and Lewa just off station boundary, also spoke to people as usual re elections. General office work and talks with A.D.O. Returned to Piribu by bike at 1500hrs. Worked on census statistics until 1630hrs with time off to speak to Piribu Village Constable. Slept at Piribu the night.

Thursday 28th November.

Packed up gear and returned to Tari after breaking camp. 1000hrs to Kupari to revise census of Piribu No. 2, Yerin and Hondobe and give usual talk. Returned to Tari 1415hrs. 1445hrs - 1630hrs talks with V.C.s etc in for pay. 1630-1830hrs on census books. Slept at Tari.

Friday 29th ~~September~~ November.

0645hrs strip report. 0815 by landrover to Halenguali to revised census and give usual talk. Returned to Tari by bike 1130hrs. Thence by bike to Kupari to revise census of Pai No. 2. Returned to Tari 1530hrs. Patrol Completed. 3½hours during evening on census statistics and totals etc.

END OF DIARY.

INTRODUCTION

1. The twelve groups censused during this patrol form a compact Census Division with an area of about twelve square miles. No census point is more than two miles away from Tari station and so it is not absolutely neccessary to camp out during a Central Basin 'patrol', although of course this is desirable. There is in fact only one rest house in the Division which is used for census purposes and this is where the patrol spent most of its time - Piribu. Another rest house was constructed recently in the middle of the Pai/Piribu land and this has been used to settle the area after the June fighting.

2. Although the people are in daily contact with the Administration through selling their produce, working on the airstrip and even living within a few feet of European residences, this patrol slept at the Piribu rest house for twenty nights. This of course was following instructions from higher levels. The fact that a patrol camped amongst the people only two miles away from a comfortable home and remained in the one camp for such an unprecidented period had a profound effect on the people. If the area around Pai/Piribu does become finally and permanently settled (and I see no reason why it should not), credit must be given to Native Affairs for maintaining the patrol in the area despite the fact that it would be quite easy to visit the area daily with less trouble than many people have in Australia walking to catch a bus or train to work each day.

3. From the Diary it would appear that a rather unusual number of Court for Native Matters were convened during the patrol's stay in the Piribu area. This of course was due to the fact that for much of the patrol's time there, Tari station was left without a Magistrate and people from other areas were put to little inconvenience to walk for an extra half an hour to have their disputes heard. It was of course, necessary to visit the station from time to time in order to attend to other matters - this is unavoidable when camped so close to the centre and with the staff situation as is at present.

4. Features and boudaries et cetera of the Central Basin have been dealt with in numerous previous reports and there is no need to include them here. The patrol was of routine nature and no exceptional incidents were noted.

NATIVE AFFAIRS AND NATIVE SITUATION.

5. This topic has been the cause of much correspondence during the past five months and has been well covered in other reports, memorandums and letters on specific matters arising from the fighting.

6. The situation has definately improved and there appears to be no difference between the native situation in the Pai/Piribu area and that of other groups in the Central Basin. This is a result of extensive patrolling, the conviction of Angobe and the committal for trial of Maningi - familiar names that have appeared in almost all correspondence dealing with the area during the past five months. All the residents of the Pai/Piribu groups now appear to have returned to their homes and Huri daily activities in the area are back to normal. Since you, with your years of experience with the Huri people, will not make any prediction as to the future behavior of the Pai/Piribu people, I will not venture to state that the conflict between the two groups is now a dying memory which will not be revived. However, the general situation is now quite pleasing despite the fact that a little more co-operation from the people in bringing to justice the guilty persons is desirable. This of course is only human nature - both groups keep quiet and neither finds itself with abled bodied men facing a long gaol term or further pig compensation payments.

7. When I left Piribu the people were busying themselves with preparations for a large ceremony known as a Tege Pula and people from both Piribu and Pai are combining their efforts to this cause.

8. With eighty men from the Division now at work and twenty or more others having returned from work on the coast, the previously limited horizons of these people are being slowly expanded and due to their position close to Tari there would appear to be a fairly bright future ahead of them. With one hundred and eighty two children at school there should be considerable enlightenment in the area.

9. Having heard the talks given by men such as Pungwa and Tagobe who have visited the coast and show considerable understanding of the advancement of the peoples of the Territory under Australia's guidance, the people of the Central Basin proved to be a good audience for explanations of the House of Assembly elections and a very satisfactory comprehensive grasp of the political changes due next year were noted. These people will I feel be as mentally equipped as the average Papuan is next year when they choose their representative for the House of Assembly, in the way of understanding and knowledge of what is entailed.

10. I am not sure just how conducted tours to the coast are planned and conducted but I would venture to make a few comments. If tours have been organised with the aim being to show the primitive the size and orderliness of towns and progress in them, I would respectfully suggest that this is no longer necessary for the people of the Central Basin, since they are now, for the most part, quite aware of this fact. Rather, since these people are likely to live an a rural economy for years to come, I would see these people going to sophisticated rural areas to see progress within the native environment. In my limited experience in the Territory I can call on one example - the Mekeo. Take a few selected men to see something such as Eko Ome's tractor company at Inauaia. This Mekeo got the men to put in one hundred pound shares and women five pound shares to form his company. I believe he now operates three tractors (two for transport and one for ploughing) a landrover, a small launch, and out board motor and canoe. He plans eventually to buy a coastal boat and supply all houses in his village with electricity and water. This type of tour is perhaps given, but I do think this is better - seeing a native community progressing in its own environment.

VILLAGE OFFICIALS AND HOUSING.

11. Village Constables are not numerous in this Division and it is not absolutely necessary for one for each group due to the close proximity to the station. Existing Constables are quite helpful and adopt an intelligent and enthusiastic approach to their work. One has recently returned from a leadership course and appears to have benefitted considerably from it.

12. Some better types of houses now stand in this Division, built I believe by returned workers of their own volition.

13. The rest house at Piribu gives above average accommodation for patrolling officers.

AGRICULTURE AND LIVESTOCK.

14. There is nothing to add to what has already been written in previous reports on agriculture. The Central Basin people appear to produce enough food for themselves and surplus sufficient to sell to Tari the basic needs of Administration staff and families. Despite the dense population in the Central Basin the people are also able to provide the Administration's needs in the way of fire-wood. Prolonged dry weather has not as yet affected production or quality of vegetables.

15. A local native who intends buying two good quality pigs, be able to obtain some return for himself while improving the local strain.

16. One question on economic development I would ask is why has pyrethrum not yet been introduced to the area, even as a trial crop on Tari station?

ROADS AND BRIDGES.

17. The dry spell has enabled much road maintenance and bumps were cut off sections of the rough road running through Piribu and on to Koroba. Apart from dust, roads at the moment are in fair condition.

18. After two major repair jobs, bridges are now in good, safe condition.

19. Only a few yards remain to be cleared on Administration land to enable access to the new road to Paibueri and eventually Munima No. 2. I see no reason to have any foot tracks declared under the Roads Maintence Ordinance, the only track of any consequence would be the newly constructed one from Piribu to Pai. This is in good repair and with a little re-grading would be suitable for motor bikes. No point in the Division would be more than twenty minutes walk from a

vehicular road.

HEALTH AND HYGIENE.

20. The health of the peole in the area patrolled is good. Treatment for the sick is within easy reach of all groups.

21. Seven new latrines were built during the patrol's stay at Piribu. Others were built along various roads in the Central Basin by the people some months ago of their own volition.

22. Various group headmen have decided to ensure that the dead are all buried in selected sites chosen for that sole purpose. No recent burial platforms were noted in the Division.

EDUCATION.

23. Children are able to attend either the Primary 'T' school at Tari or one of the four Mission schools which operate in the area. No child would live outside of easy walking distance of a school. Census figures accompanying this report show a pleasing attendance.

24. Five children attend schools outside of the Tari area. They are receiving higher education at either Goroka or Mendi.

LAW AND ORDER.

25. Most cases heard as indicated in the Diary were due to offences committed outside the Central Basin. However, at Piribu a number of cases involving locals were heard. They included three disobeying a summons, one careless use of fire and two assault cases. Being close to Tari people bring more cases in for Court action than do perhaps outsiders, but this does not mean the Central Basin Huri is less law abiding than this more distant brother. The June incident of course was an isolated incident that could well have occurred in any other area of the Sub-District.

26. The prime suspect of the Yeiyame murder and possibly the raiding party leader was charged with Wilful Murder during the patrol and has been committed for trial in the Supreme Court which will sit in Mendi next week.

CENSUS.

27. Figures show a healthy increase over the past thirteen months and the number of births more than double those of deaths.

28. The people are now fully aware of census procedure and little difficulty was encountered. It is now possible to transfer to Tax/Census sheets without fear of numerous alterations in the future. Duplications and new names are very few now and it should be possible to balance figures next year with this years with loss and gains through births, deaths and migrations. It should also be practicable to obtain fairly accurate trends.

29. The population of 5,229 is 197 above that of last year. A large number of females migrating in accounts for some of this increase but an appreciable natural increase has also to be considered.

30. Village Population Register sheets are attached.

CONCLUSION.

31. For the most part objects of the patrol were achieved and little appears possible at the moment in regard to charging anyone with the murder of the two men killed in the fighting or others who assisted Maningi. If the Pai/Piribu people are not settled after a patrol of this nature it will be of no fault of this office and staff at Tari.

32. RS 1 forms for police who accompanied the patrol have been forwarded. Camping allowance contingencies are attached for certification and funding.

(C. WARRILLOW)
Patrol Officer. 1st Dec. 1963.

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORT

District of..SOUTHERN HIGHLANDS.....Report No..13 of 1963/64 TARI.....

Patrol Conducted by..R.T.GLEESON.CADET PATROL OFFICER.....

Area Patrolled....EAST BASIN CENSUS DIVISION & PART OF SOUTH BASIN C.D.....

Patrol Accompanied by Europeans....NO.....

Natives..1 Interpreter 1...R.P.& NG.C.....

Duration—From..27./..11./1963...to.21../12.../19.63..

Number of Days..25 Patrol Days. 23 Nights Camped Out.

Did Medical Assistant Accompany?....NO.....

Last Patrol to Area by—District Services.15.../...9.../19.63..

Medical .n.---/---/19-

Map Reference..Map enclosed - East Basin Census Division.....

Objects of Patrol..1.Election Education Campaign.2.Village Constables.....

3.General Administration.4.Road Renovations.

Director of Native Affairs,
PORT MORESBY.

Forwarded, please.

/ /19 .....
District Commissioner

Amount Paid for War Damage Compensation .... £.....

Amount Paid from D.N.E. Trust Fund .... £.....

Amount paid from P.E.D.P. Trust Fund ....

67-15-34

9th March, 1964.

District Officer,
Southern Highlands District,
MENDI.

PATROL REPORT NO. 13-1963/64 - TARI.

Receipt of the abovementioned patrol report is acknowledged with thanks.

2. I am pleased that assistance is being given to people in their small business ventures.

3. I am glad to note that informal discussions were held concerning the House of Assembly elections, in addition to the more formal talks.

4. Mr. Gleeson appears to be an energetic, observant young man.

(J.K. McCarthy)
DIRECTOR.

67 IC 34

ACJ:BP.

67-3-5

DEPARTMENT OF NATIVE AFFAIRS
20 JAN 1964
HEADQUARTERS
PORT MORESBY

District Office,
Mendi.
Southern Highlands District.

15th January, 1964.

Assistant District Officer,
Sub-District Office.
PARI.

PARI PATROL REPORT NO. 11 OF 1963/64.

Thank you for the above mentioned Report which was received on the 6th. inst.

Mr. Gleeson continues to work well and shows pleasing interest in his work. His English Expression too has improved considerably.

The problem of pig fences across vehicular roads is common to all areas of this District but Mr. Gleeson appears to have found a satisfactory solution.

It is pleasing to note the interest in small business ventures and the people should be given every encouragement. The District Commissioner is anxious to have all bridges constructed from pit-sawn timber, thus you should prepare an estimate of the total cost and advise me so that I may submit a needs list to him.

A useful patrol well conducted.

(A. C. Jefferies.)
District Officer.

c.c.

Minute to:

Director,
Department of Native Affairs,
KONEDOBU.

For your information please.

(A. C. Jefferies.)
District Officer.

Sub-District Office,
Tari,
Southern Highlands District.

2nd January 1964

District Officer,
Mendi

TARI PATROL No.18 of 1963/64

A report on the above patrol by Mr R.T. Gleeson is attached.

It was alittle unfortunate that this patrol coincided with the pandanus season, a time when people are anxious to gather nuts and to guard against poachers, so that other activities tend to take second place.

This would partly explain the state of the section of road beyond Hangapo, which was in quite reasonable condition earlier this year. However the road is rarely used and has sub-standard gradients, so that it does not receive much attention in our maintenance programme. The population isrelatively sparse beyond the Piva andeast of Itapu.

In general the situation reported is quite good, and there is every reason to hope that the proposed local government council (which embraces this and four other census divisions) will arouse interest and support.

An earlier shortage of village books and a large number of new appointments had meant that a number of Village Constables were without books, but this position has now been rectified.

Mr Gleeson has done good work on this patrol and is rapidly increasing his knowledge of field work. He has spent a total of nearly four months on patrol around Tari during the nine months since he arrived here.

[signature]
K.M. Doherty
Assistant District Officer

Subdistrict Office,
Tari,
Southern Highlands District.

19th November 1963

Mr R.T. Gleeson,
Cadet Patrol Officer,
Tari

PATROL INSTRUCTIONS

1. Your current patrol and the report thereon should be completed by Monday 25th November 1963. Please prepare to mount a similar type of patrol commencing about the 27th November and covering the East Basin Census Division.

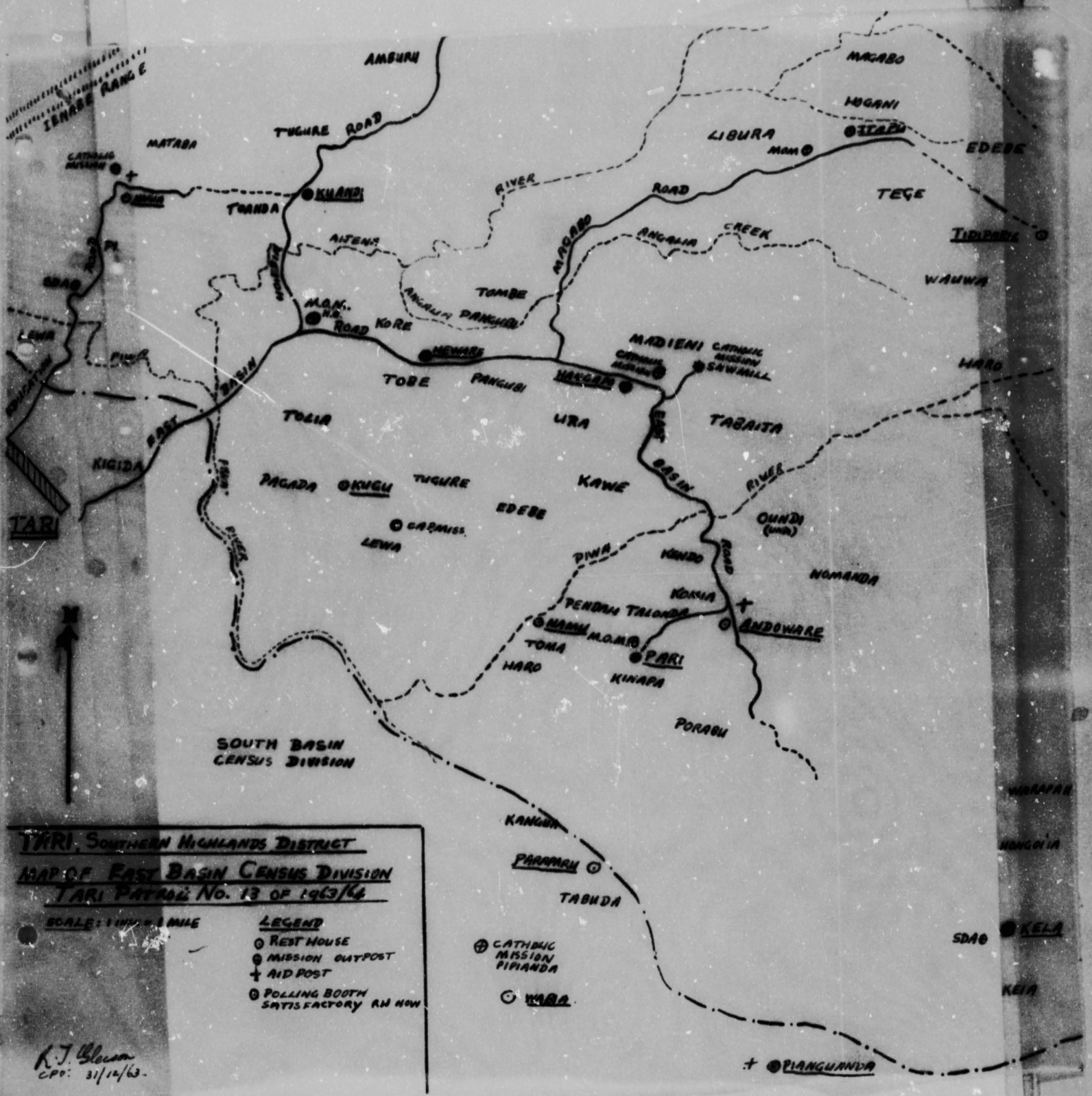
2. The objects of the patrol will be: a) General Administration.
b) Road Maintenance.
c) Explanations concerning the forthcoming Elections.

3. Please check records concerning Village Constables and ensure that Village Books and other records are in order, making any recommendations which seem necessary and submitting a list of Village Constables at the conclusion of the patrol.

4. Do not hesitate to visit Tari to discuss the progress of the work and any problems which you may encounter. On my return from patrol I will try to visit you for a few days, but this will probably not be possible until some time in December.

5. Do not mark out any new roads which may be suggested by the people until you have discussed them with me. However, if the people are interested you may make an exception of the short section needed to link the road through Matapa (Nagia) with the Hoiebia road near Kuandi. Do not promise the people more tools at present. They have been given their share of what is available and our supply is very limited at present.

R.N. Donnelly
Assistant District Officer



TARI, SOUTHERN HIGHLANDS DISTRICT

MAP OF EAST BASIN CENSUS DIVISION

TARI PATROL No. 13 OF 1963/64

SCALE: 1 INCH = 1 MILE

LEGEND

- ⊙ REST HOUSE
- ⊙ MISSION OUTPOST
- + AID POST
- ⊙ POLLING BOOTH SATISFACTORY AS NOW

K.J. Bleeser
CPO: 31/12/63.

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA.

File No. 67-1-1.

Sub-District Office,
TARI.

Southern Highlands District.

31st December, 1963.

Assistant District Officer,
Sub-District Office,
TARI.

TARI PATROL REPORT No. 13 of 1963/1964.

Patrol Conducted By :- Mr. R.T.Gleeson - C.P.O.

Area Patrolled :- East Basin Census Division and Part of South Basin Census Division.

Patrol Accompanied By :
Europeans :- NIL.

Natives :- 1 R.P.&N.G.C. (Const. NAROKAI-9171)
Interpreter Trainee MONDORO.

Duration :- 25 days
Period 27/11/63 to 21/12/63.

Last Patrol To Area :-
D.N.A. 15/9/63.
Other Not Applicable.

Objects of Patrol :- Please Refer Enclosed Patrol Instructio

Map Reference :- Southern Highlands District Map AND Sketch Map Attached.

R. T. Gleeson.

(R.T.Gleeson)
CADET PATROL OFFICER.

INTRODUCTION.

1. Apart from the general administration the Patrol was concerned with Election Education Campaign, checking the Village Constable situation, road maintenance and Rest House constructions, so that three weeks were required to cover an area which could normally be seen in less time.

2. There were satisfactory attendances at all Rest Houses for Election Education lectures. Each Village Constable was interviewed, issued with a Village Book when required and any necessary recommendations for dismissal or appointment were effected.

3. The road system serves the major population nearer the Tari station and surrounding the Hoiebia Methodist Overseas Mission and Hangapo Catholic Mission. The majority of groups in this area are most interested in the future Elections, and possessed a finer understanding with the Patrol.

4. The relatively minor groups situated on the south east extremity of the East Basin, are less knowledgable and often unco-operative probably because of the less frequent contact with the Administration and missions.

5. An unplanned diversion of the Patrol to Paraparu Rest House in the South Basin Census Division was made to investigate a dispute over land at Pipianda and a proposed pig stealing at Piango.

6. Apart from an occassional reluctance to repair the road, the Patrol received excellent co-operation and there were no unusual incidents.

DIARY.

WEDNESDAY, 27th. November.

Departed Tari at 1600 hrs. Arrived Nagia R.H. end of Education road at 1615 hrs.
Conversation with Pi and Matapa men.

THURSDAY, 28th. November.

Election Education lecture to Pi and Matapa groups. Supervising road work. Discussion with Village Constables and local men.

FRIDAY, 29th. November.

Inspecting road work and workers. Distributed Village Books to V.C.s of Pi, Lewa and Matapa.
Traversed proposed path of connecting ~~road~~ Education road with Hoiebia road. Inspected new site for Kuandi R.H.

SATURDAY, 30th. November.

Departed Nagia R.H. at 0830 hrs. Arrived Kuandi R.H. at 0900 hrs. Measuring and erecting construction of new Kuandi R.H. Election Education lecture to Amburu. Toanda, and Hoisbia people. Discussion with local people.

SUNDAY, 1st. December.

Day of Rest -- Slept night at KUANDI R.H.

MONDAY, 2nd. December.

Measuring, and supervising work new KUANDI R.H. Marking and erecting posts of new HEWARE R.H. Conversations with various men at KUANDI R.H.

TUESDAY, 3rd. December.

Supervision of bridge reconstruction ~~xxxx~~ at HOIEBIA. Issued Village Books to V.C.s HAROLI, WAGIA and HEDARE. Inspection of work on the New KUANDI and HEWARE Rest Houses.

WEDNESDAY, 4th. December.

Dep. KUANDI R.H. at 0930 hrs. Arrived HEWARE R.H. 1000hrs. Election Education lecture to KORE TOBE and PANGUBI groups. Persistent rain during afternoon.

THURSDAY, 5th. December.

Walk to HANGAPO R.H. inspecting road work and survey of future maintenance. Issued Village Books to V.C.s MAGABE, IBATAMA of KORE AND TOBE groups. Discussion with PANGUBI group re appointment of new Village Constable. Measured and erected posts at new ITAPU R.H.

FRIDAY, 6th. December.

Dep. HEWARE R.H. at 0930 hrs. Arrived ITAPU R.H. on MAGADO road at 1015 hrs. Election Education Lecture to the LIBURA, MAGABO and HOGANI groups--good attendance. Interviewed Village Constables and Distributed Village Books. to each. Discussions and conversations with various people.

SATURDAY, 7th. December.

Three quarters of an hour walk to TIDIPARU R.H. to give Election Education lecture to WAUWE, TEGE and HARO groups. Returned to ITAPU R.H. at 1230 hrs.

SUNDAY, 8th. December.

Day of rest-- on patrol ITAPU R.H.

MONDAY, 9th. December.

Supervision bridge construction on MAGABO road. Dep. ITAPU R.H. at 1400 hrs. Arrived HANGAPO R.H. 1500 hrs. Interviewed, and distributed Village Books to Village Constables. Discussion with various local men.

TUESDAY, 10th. December.

Dep. HANGAPO R.H. 0730 hrs. Arrived TARI 0800 hrs. Reported Office. Conversation with A.D.O. Collected supplies -- returned HANGAPO 1430 hrs. Conversation with various men re Future Elections.

WEDNESDAY, 11th. December.

Election Education lecture to MADIENI, TABAIJE, URA and KAWE at HANGAPO R.H. Dep. HANGAPO R.H. 0815 hrs. Arrived PARAPARU R.H. (South Basin C.D.) 1015 hrs. Discussion with some local people regarding a supposed pig stealing. Interviewed some men re reported dispute over land.

THURSDAY, 12th. December.

Election Education speech to TABUDA and KANGUA people. Dep. PARAPARU R.H. 0915 hrs to investigate disputed land at PIPIANDA. Conversation with many people at land site. Chain and Compass survey of disputed land.
Continued walk to KELA R.H. arriving at 1630 hrs. Discussion with some local people.

FRIDAY, 13th. December.

Election Education speech to NONG'GOIA, WARAPAN and KEI'A groups -- KELA R.H.
Discussion with some people over pig payment.
Dep. KELA R.H. 1400 hrs. Arrived ANDOWARE R.H. 1530 hrs.

SATURDAY, 14th. December.

Election Education lecture to OUNDI, NOMANDA and KOMIA at ANDOWARE R.H.
Interviewed Village Constables, distributed Village Books. Inspecting bridges on East Basin road.

SUNDAY, 15th. December.

Day of rest --- on patrol ANDOWARE R.H.

MONDAY, 16th. December.

Supervision road work and bridge constructions repairs. Discussions with some people over pig payment. contraversies.

TUESDAY, 17th. December.

Listening to native disputes. Inspecting road work Mr. Desailly, A.D.O. visited camp for ½ of an hour.
Election Education lecture to PORABU, KINAPA and TALONDA groups at PARI R.H.
Supervision of bridge construction near ANDOWARE R.H.

WEDNESDAY, 18th. December.

Dep. ANDOWARE R.H. at 1030 hrs after waiting for carriers. Arrived NAMU R.H. at 1130 hrs.
Election Education lecture to PENDALI, HARO and TOMA people.
Discussion with some local men re new Village Constable appointee.

THURSDAY, 19th. December.

Dep. NAMU R.H. at 0930 hrs. Arrived KUGU R.H. 1030 hrs. Election Education lecture to LEWA, TOLIA, TUGURE and PAGADA people at KUGU R.H.
Discussion with local people of PAGADA, TUGURE and LEWA groups re election of new V.C.

FRIDAY, 20th. December.

Dep. KUGU R.H. at 0930 hrs. ½ an hours walk to AIJENA bridge on East Basin road. Arrived Tari at 1030 hrs.
Distributed wages to permanent carriers.
Slept night at Tari. Patrol concluded.

Saturday, 21st. December.

To TUGURE or HOIEBIA road to investigate disputed land.

END OF DIARY

( )

NATIVE AFFAIRS AND NATIVE SITUATION.

7. The major population of the East Basin is in close proximity to the TARI station and the Methodist Overseas Mission at HOIEBIA. The East Basin people tended to be more co-operative and interested in the patrol's activities and objectives in comparison with some other Census Divisions previously visited on other patrols.

8. Many men of the groups around NAGIA, KUANDI, HEWARE, and HANGAPO Rest Houses are very interested in establishing a business in timber, fresh vegetables and poultry. Two Village Constables HAROLI and WAGIA of the TOANDA Group have already established a small timber pitsaw mill. Many other men were enquiring about the fundamentals and facilities necessary to commence a business.

9. Little difficulty was experienced when any task required by the patrol was to be accomplished at any of the rest houses named in paragraph 8. However the cordial attitude and co-operation decreased at ITAPU and ANDOWARE rest houses on the major population outskirts. At these rest houses the people attended the election education assembly but the mentioning of road maintenance brought on a desire to abandon their area in search of pandanus in the adjacent mountains.

10. There were relatively few of the usual controversies concerning pig payments etc. This may be attributed to these problems being dealt with at TARI which is easily accessible, so that there is no back log for patrols. There is a noticeably improved and compliant attitude amongst the people and few disputes were encountered whilst the patrol was present.

ROADS AND BRIDGES.

11. Very little maintenance is done on the roads until a Patrol arrives to give impetus to the work.

12. The East Basin main road up to HANGAPO Rest House was in fair condition, despite relatively heavy traffic by the HANGAPO Catholic Mission and the Methodist Overseas Mission HOIEBIA. Apparently the surrounding groups have been requested by the missions, who are the main users, to keep the road in satisfactory condition.

13. The remainder of the East Basin road from HANGAPO Rest House to ANDOWARE Rest House appeared as though it had never been repaired since initial construction. Three bridges were rotten and dangerous. High lalang grass covered the road in many places. Two small bridges were reconstructed and one other was left to be completed, near the PIWA river, by the TABAIJA group.

14. Two bridges were repaired on the HOIEBIA road near KUANDI Rest House. The HOIEBIA road which branches off in a northerly direction from the East Basin road at the Methodist Overseas Mission, was in unsatisfactory condition. All potential labour was employed on the new Rest House while the Patrol was present, consequently little road work was done at that time. However, on inspection after completion of the Patrol, it was found that work was in progress and the road had improved.

15. The MAGABO Road which also branches off in a northerly direction from the East Basin main road was in a satisfactory condition. This road was marred by the erection of pig fences across it every few miles. These fences were promptly cleared and a "cattle trap" type bridge substituted.

ROADS AND BRIDGES continued.

16. A small lenghh of unmade road was marked as a continuation of the Education road, meeting the HOIEBIA road near the new KUANDI Rest House. This section was not surveyed because the land was not cleared and there were no shovels for issue for this work.

17. The WAUWE, TEGE and EDEBE groups led by young energetic Village Constable TIMBALI, have completed constructing sections of a new road from ITAPU to TIDIPARU Rest House. Other sections are not construsted, but are cleared in readiness for future work. These men are building the road of their own accord which is an excellent sign of enthusiasm.

REST HOUSES.

18. All Rest Houses are now satisfactory. Six Rest Houses were reconstructed, all of similar dimensions (24ft x 15ft.) These are at KUANDI, HEWARE, ITAPU, PARI, NAMU and TIDIPARU, and all have necessary out-buildings and Police Barracks. The previous four Rest Houses at KUANDI, HEWARE, ITAPU and PARI were too small and it was necessary to construct larger ones to provide for the forthcoming Elections and other Patrols.

19. When the first Rest House was under construction at KUANDI the word travelled quickly to the other hamlets and when the Patrol arrived at each Rest House the building materials were all ready. This meant that the measuring and construction of the Rest House was quickly accomplished at each [redacted] camp.

20. The KUANDI Rest House on the HOIEBIA road was reconstructed fuhhher down towards the Methodist Mission at a site approximately 500 yards from the old Rest House.. The local Village Constables stated that this position was more central for the majority of the surrounding population.

21. Two Rest Houses at TIDIPARU and NAMU were constructed by the people of their own accord. On inspection, these constructions were very good and it was pleasing to see that the people showed interest and initiative, without specific direction from the Patrol.

22. The PIWA RIVER Rest House is situated on the Piwa River in between HANGAPO and ANDOWARE Rest Houses. This Rest House is of little value, because the surrounding groups now attend the other two Rest Houses mentioned above which are similarly convenient.

VILLAGE CONSTABLES.

23. All Village Constables were interviewed and Village Books distributed as required. A list of V.C.s is an appendix attached to this Patrol Report.

24. Five new men were recommended and have been the subject of separate correspondence. Many smaller groups wanted a Village Constable, but the low populations did not warrant approval of a new appointee.

25. The present Village Constables were co-operative with the Patrol. Some of the recent appointees worked conscientously and showed enthusiasm in their positions. It is hoped that this does not diminish with time. The older and more experienced Village Constables are offering guidance and helping the younger Village Constables in their work.

HEALTH AND HYGIENE.

26. The general health of the East Basin people is well catered for by the Methodist Overseas Missions and two Aid Posts. Also the Tari General Hospital is easily accessible in case of serious illness and accidents.

DISPUTED LAND.

27. Disputed land was under control in the East Basin and no original disputes were encountered while the patrol was present.

28. But a disputed land case did arise down at PIPIANDA in the South Basin Census Division, the reason for the Patrol to deviate to this area. The land called TABARABA, is adjacent to the Catholic Mission outpost at PIPIANDA, between WABIA and IANGOME Rest Houses on the MENDI road. Particulars were compiled and the land surveyed for future reference.

29. It appears that the emancipation of the weaker groups under the Government umbrella is resulting in a chaotic state through a system of deliberate antagonistic squatter rights, which under native customary law would have been counteracted by violence.

EDUCATION.

30. The usual group of idle children frequenting the camp was surprisingly lower, especially in the major population area surrounding the Methodist Overseas Mission. The attendance of young children at the Methodist Overseas Mission each day was very pleasing to see. The HANGAPO Catholic Mission outpost has a small school, which was not in operation during the Patrols presence. There is also a number of youngsters attending the Administration schools at Tari and Mendi.

AGRICULTURE AND FORESTRY.

31. The soil between ITAPU and TIDIPARU Rest Houses appears to be leached and tired with the continual water saturation from many under-ground springs. Consequently the sweet potato crops suffer. The sweet potato in this area is relatively smaller and takes a longer time to grow.

32. The Catholic Mission at HANGAPO has a well established Saw-Mill and an abundant supply of potential timber close handy. The mill was not in operation while the Patrol was present, but by its appearance and the amount of equipment involved the mill may be a profitable concern.

33. Some local men at KUANDI, HEWARE and ITAPU Rest Houses, realise the value of timber and are most enthusiastic to obtain pitsaws, crosscut saws, rulers, levels etc. to begin small business'. It is very pleasing to see these men taking an interest in the new venture, when only three to four years before they were fighting, squabbling bushmen.

ELECTION EDUCATION

34. The people of the East Basin Census Division were keenly interested in the House of Assembly and the forth-coming Elections. At most Rest Houses, especially nearer Tari and the M.O.M at HOLEBIA the people were very interested and asked plenty of questions at the election education lectures

35. The East Basin people were the first to be notified, about the new House of Assembly and Elections, early this year by Mr. Desailly, A.D.O. . Therefore they have had more time to ponder over the issue. Consequently the people seem to be further ahead of some other groups in other Census Divisions, in understanding the Election situation.

CONCLUSION.

36. With a convenient road system, easy access to Tari and the presence of the M.O.M. and Catholic Missions, the East Basin populace is better off than most other people in other Census Divisions.

37. When patrolling in this area there is a noticeable difference in the people's attitude with exception of the groups mentioned below.

38. The NOMANDA, KOMIA and OUNDI groups near ANDOWARE Rest House will be the people to watch during the next Patrol, also the HOGANI, MAGABO and Libura groups surrounding ITAPU Rest House. Their co-operation, and willingness to improve, was not the best.

39. All Patrol personel were well behaved and executed their duties satisfactorily.

40. Camping allowance claim is forwarded herewith.

R. T. Gleeson

(R.T.Gleeson) 31/12/63
CADET PATROL OFFICER

VILLAGE CONSTABLES

EAST BASIN CENSUS DIVISION.

LIST COMPILED 31st. DECEMBER 1963.

REST HOUSE	NAME OF GROUP		VILLAGE CONSTABLE	NO	REMARKS
Nagia	Fi	400	Minabe/Nigiba	74	
"	Tabaijia(Tubia)	373	Tatabe/Towa	111	
"	Mataba	188	Nani/Togabei	109	Minabe/Pilia (D)
"	Lewa	31	Tagaiju/Pieli	110	
Kuandi	Toanda * 1	294	Wagia/Magara	9	
"	Toanda * 2		Haroli/Taijaba	41	
"	Hoiebia	--	Hedabe/Peperaija	14	
Heware	Tobe	202	Ibatama/Taiju	39	
"	Kore	136	Magabe/Korego	2	
"	Pangubi	186	Andaru/Elei		
Itapu	Libura	219	Ibara/Kabuni	40	
"	Hogani	101	Iabe/Telenge	115	
"	Magabo	102	Tambale/Tau'i	35	
Tidiparu	Tege	33	Aguma/Pogonogo	114	
"	Wawe	181	Timbali/Ngoro	28	
Hangapo	Madieni	213	Agoma/Mima	36	alias Pogoraija
"	Tabaija	143	Harali/Paiabe	73	
"	Kawe	148	Ogoje/Muna	139	
"	Ura	82	Agiwa/Pomono	140	
Kela	Hongoi'ia	128	Hagoma/Laugu	136	
Andoware	Nomanda	232	Kadi/Handale	91	
Pari	Kinapa	71	Laije/Undialu	90	
Nama	Pendali	71	Kaui/Tangiago	89	
Kugu	Talia	235	Buni/Yogoma	92	

NEW APPOINTEES.

Kuandi	Tugure	203	Matabe/Punguaija	152	
"	Amburu	239	Handabe/Tiabe		**
Andoware	Oundi	106	Yaguadi/Lai'i	106	
Nama	Hapa - Toma	133	Ang'go/Lang'gabe	153	
Kugu	Pagada	121	Ita/Telabe	154	

* This man wishes to take the V.C. position, if he is unsuccessful in Elections.

R. T. Gleeson.

(R.T.Gleeson)
CADET PATROL OFFICER.

NATAFA Kimadabu

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORT

District of TARI, SOUTHERN HIGHLANDS Report No. 14 of 63/64.

Patrol Conducted by C. WARRILLOW. PATROL OFFICER.

Area Patrolled NORTH BASIN & PUITERO CENSUS DIVS.

Patrol Accompanied by Europeans NIL.

Natives 5

Duration—From 2/12/1963 to 20/12/1963. Inclusive.

Number of Days 12 actual. (10 nights camped).

Did Medical Assistant Accompany? No.

Last Patrol to Area by—District Services ../9../1963.

Medical .... ../9../1963.

Map Reference TARI PATROL 10/62-63. (NTH. BASIN).

Objects of Patrol ELECTORAL EDUCATION.

GENERAL ADMINISTRATION.

Director of Native Affairs,
PORT MORESBY.

Forwarded, please.

/ /19

.....
District Commissioner

Amount Paid for War Damage Compensation .... £.....

Amount Paid from D.N.E. Trust Fund .... £.....

Amount paid from P.E.D.P. Trust Fund ....

67-15-35

10th March, 1964.

District Officer,
Southern Highlands District,
MENDI.

PATROL REPORT NO. 14-1963/64 - TARI.

Receipt of the abovementioned patrol report is acknowledged with thanks.

2. I am pleased that the people of the area are responding to the hard work of our officers. I feel sure the House of Assembly elections have proved a good contact point with the people. Instead of demanding services, etc. from them, we are asking them to participate in a common interest.

3. I agree with the second last paragraph of your covering memorandum to the Assistant District Officer.

4. Mr. Warrillow should not become discouraged as his work is bearing fruit - consolidation work is never spectacular. The fact that questions were asked concerning the House of Assembly educational talks is in itself heartening.

5. I am very favourably impressed with Mr. Warrillow's request to be permitted to make an extended patrol in the Pulpero area after the elections. It indicates a keen interest.

(J.K. McCarthy)
DIRECTOR.

67 15 35

ACJ:BP.

DEPARTMENT OF NATIVE AFFAIRS
20 JAN 1964
HEADQUARTERS
PORT MORESBY

District Office,
Mendi.
Southern Highlands District.

67-3-5

15th January, 1964.

Assistant District Officer.
Sub-District Office.
TARI.

TARI PATROL REPORT NO. 14 OF 1963/64.

Thank you for the above mentioned Report which was received on the 2nd inst.

Progress in the compilation of the Census is most satisfactory particularly when it is realised that the initial census was only completed in early 1963.

The native situation generally is most pleasing and reflects the hard work that has been expended in the Sub-District. No doubt some of Mr. Warrillow's earlier pessimism is evaporating. I note that the use of the megaphone and charts was not particularly successful, this is not surprising as most Officers report in similar fashion.

The District Agricultural Officer will be approached regarding the issue of citrus trees.

Concerning Native Medical Orderlies accompanying Patrols, this matter will be taken up with the District Medical Officer, however, I would appreciate more details, for example, have you been specifically refused an orderly?

Very little funds are available for road work and you should be very circumspect when encouraging road or bridge work as it is extremely unlikely that funds will be available for even token payment.

A useful Patrol, competently conducted.

(A. C. Jefferies.)
District Officer.

Minute to:

Director,
Department of Native Affairs,
KONEDOBU.

Forwarded for your information please.

(A. C. Jefferies.)
District Officer.

Sub-District Office,
Tari,
Southern Highlands District.

31st December 1963

District Officer,
Mendi

TARI PATROL No.14 of 1963/64

A report on the above patrol by Mr C. Warrillow is attached.

The situation revealed is encouraging, and reflects the spirit of change and progress which, to a varying degree, has manifested itself throughout the sub-district. This has been stimulated by our intensive political education campaign, but even before then it had been noted that some of the people were beginning to grope towards some dimly-seen new order, though neither the means nor the end were clearly understood.

Reference paragraph 11. It is estimated that at least two thousand people are still excluded from the sub-district census, which now shows a recorded total of over 28,000. If this is correct we now have approximately 93% of the people listed compared to 29% when the Village Directory was compiled in 1960. It is less than a year since all initial census was completed.

Paragraphs 25 to 27. I have been advised that staff for three new Medical Aid Posts will be available within a month or so, and I intend to recommend that one be established in the Puijero area. With three new posts there should be no person more than about two hours from some kind of medical aid with the exception of a few people in the Komo administrative area.

Paragraph 31. Mr Warrillow went to a great deal of trouble to thrash out the differences between the parties in this old grudge, and I also spoke with the man chiefly concerned. He seems to have abandoned any plans for violent revenge, and at least one man on the other side of the dispute seems likely to make some sort of placatory payment.

Any recommendations for changes to the sub-district map will be forwarded after the elections. Ariba will probably be changed to Halenge at that time.

R.N. Donaldly
Assistant District Officer

14/63-64.

Sub-District Office,
TARI,
Southern Highlands District.

24th December, 1963.

The Assistant District Officer,
TARI.

NORTH BASIN AND PULJERO PATROL.

PATROL CONDUCTED BY — C. WARRILLOW. Patrol Officer.

AREA PATROLLED — NORTH BASIN AND PULJERO CENSUS DIVISIONS.

PATROL ACCOMPANIED BY — R.P. & N.G.C. Constables:-

9891 ETEM.
11098 JAPHET.

Interpreters:-

TAGOBE - Puijero section of patrol.
ANGOBE - North Basin section.

MATTHEW MABIRIA.

DURATION OF PATROL — North Basin - 2nd December, 1963 to 6th December, 1963.

Puijero - 14th December, 1963 to 20th December, 1963.

12 actual days - 10 nights camped out.

OBJECTS OF PATROL — 1. Continuation of the Electoral Education Campaign.
2. General Administration.

DIARY.

Monday 2nd December.

Departed Tari by landrover 1445hrs and arrived Henganda rest house 1530hrs. Set up camp and slept night at Henganda.

Tuesday 3rd December.

People assembled by 0700hrs. Some 700 people at rest house. Spoke to people with aid of megaphone and charts. Also, Mathew Mabiria, an English speaking Huri addressed the crowd giving further explanations on matter. Much discussion amongst people re possible candidates and their merits. Departed Henganda 1040hrs and arrived Kuandi 1105hrs. Set up camp and sent word for people to assemble tomorrow. Few people seen during afternoon due to heavy rain.

Wednesday 4th December.

Usual talk to assembled people by self, interpreter and Mathew. Dept. Kuandi 1025hrs and arrived Tibiribi 1125hrs. Setvup camp and supervised repairs and rennovations. Rain commenced falling at noon and only men working on camp buildings seen during afternoon.

Thursday 5th December.

Usual talks to assembled people. Departed Tibiribi 1115hrs and arrived at Paijaga 1245hrs. Set up camp. Several complaints and disputes etc. during p.m. All minor - bride price etc and no Court action warranted. Slept at Paijaga.

Friday 6th December.

Usual talk to assembled people. Dept. Paijaga 1115hrs and walked to Tari arriving 1315hrs. Slept at Tari having broken off patrol for a trip to Mendi.

Saturday 14th December.

Departed Tari 1015hrs by landrover to Paijaga arriving 1115hrs. Thence by foot to new rest house at Eganda in the Puijero Census Division, arriving 1200hrs. Inspected new vehicular road the people have started of their own volition. Discussed and inspected part of proposed route of road which the people hope will eventually finish up in the Kaijagari area at the Western most corner of the Census Division. Discussions with V.C.s. Slept at Eganda.

Sunday 15th December.

Day of rest at Eganda. Slept at Eganda.

Monday 16th December.

Spoke to assembled people re House of Assembly Elections etcetera. The crowd then addressed by Tagobe and Mathew. Questions etcetera answered. Dept. Eganda 1125hrs and arrived Halengo rest House (refered to as ARIBA in a previous report) in the North Basin Census Division, at 1210hrs. Set up camp, bought food and repaired rest house and other buildings with locals' help. Slept at Halengo.

Tuesday 17th December.

Spoke to people as per usual, followed by Mathew and Tagobe. Dept. Halengo 1130hrs and arrived Kaijagari 1400hrs, including ½hr to cross Tagari. Set up camp. Spoke to men re road routes, foot tracks and mission churches being built in area. New V.C. recommended. Slept at Kaijagari.

Wednesday 18th December.

Usual talks to assembled people. Dept. Kaijagari 1110hrs and arrived Kwangiabi 1225hrs. Set up camp. Land dispute brought up and requests for a V.C. for the area considered and men interviewed. General discussions. Slept at Kwangiabi.

Thursday 19th December.

Usual talks to assembled people. Dept. Kwangiabi 1045hrs and arrived Hariba 1315hrs. Set up camp. Few people seen during p.m. Slept at Hariba.

Friday 20th December.

Spoke to people as usual. Dept. Hariba 1030hrs and arrived Paijaga 1200hrs. Dept. 1230hrs and arrived Henganda 1315hrs. Dept. after inspecting land under dispute. Arrived Tari 1530hrs after one hours walk. Patrol stood down.

END OF DIARY.

A. INTRODUCTION.

1. The North Basin Census Division's Southern Boundary is near the U.F.M. two miles North of Tari. To the North, the Tagari River forms a boundary, whilst two other topographic features, namely the Huriba and Porami ridges form the Western and Eastern boundaries respectively. At the last Census, one thousand six hundred and sixteen names were recorded in the forty square mile area of the Division.

2. Lying North of the Tagari, in the Foothills of Hid.s ranges is the Puijero Census Division of some one hundred and sixty five square miles. The Tari Basin divide lies to the East, whilst a pseudo-boundary a few miles west of Kaijagari delineates both the Koroba boundary and Puijero Division. Nine hundred and fifty names were recorded at the last census revision.

3. The North Basin is similar to other sections of the Tari Basin, however, a number of Tributaries of the Tagari, flowing from the main range through the hilly Puijero cut relatively deep valleys. For the main part, the Puijero is covered with virgin rain forest and secondary growth. However, large tracts of Kunai cover the North Basin.

4. The patrol was of routine nature - the third dealing with Election Education in the area and was conducted without exceptional incident. It was necessary to interrupt the patrol for a week to visit Mendi.

B. NATIVE AFFAIRS AND NATIVE SITUATION.

5. The Native Situation as noted throughout this patrol was most pleasing. Good crowds presented themselves early at all of the nine rest houses. Food was plentiful and and readily made available to the patrol. Carriers and odd job men around the camp proved themselves willing workers.

6. People in both Divisions, but in particular the Puijero are eager for economic, political and social progress - in that order. The inhabitants of the Puijero are now building a vehicular road which they started of their own volition, and with little Administration assistance. Although they have few shovels themselves, many set to work with digging sticks or borrowed shovels off friends living nearer the station. Several new mission out stations are in the process of being built by the people who hope that perhaps a house and church may be an incentive to induce missions to post an educated man in the area. These people are almost begging for a European, or at least some progressive, educated indigenous teacher or missionary to live with them, even if only for a few months.

7. A vast improvement in understanding of the nature and purpose of the Elections was noted this patrol compared with No. 6/63-64 (at paragraph 7). It would appear that, despite my earlier doubts, the people have gleaned a considerable amount of knowledge from earlier talks and probably from discussion amongst themselves and missionaries on the matter. I would deduce from questions, answers and discussions that the majority of people have already firm convictions as to who shall represent them in the new House of Assembly. However, it does remain to be seen how intensified political canvassing will sway present trends. On present indications, the representitive will probably be decided on preference votes.

8. A megaphone and charts were used during explanatory talks, and and although the former was often unnecessary and the latter of little use as a pictorial explanation of the lecture, they at least held the peoples' attention and interest. People now appear to realize that this law making body in Port Moresby and not the local officer, is responsible for the passing of laws for the good government of the country, but are still a little unsure of just how the body works and delegates its apparent powers. Old doubts and suspicions will not be removed immediately by the verisimilitude of an officer's explanatory talks.

9. At Kaijagari a "village" spokesman stated that he and his people would be much more interested in a Local Government Council first, as they have their own ideas on the type of progress they require, such progress and ideas not necessarily accepted by others who would vote in the House of Assembly. The situation was explained to the people who were still a little dubious about a central authority, the seat of which is so far away.

10. Men are still reluctant to go and work on the coast. This is a pity - the people want work, money and education, but at present the Highland Labour Scheme is their only opportunity of gaining any. It is a pity that a term on the coast produces a poor type as well as a good type of person. The latter return with the attitude that "well at least I learnt a little of a better way of life and can perhaps do a little here", whereas the former appears to be the "Mi mair savi pinis" arrogant type who struts around the camp and never bothers to listen to such things as Election explanation talks etc.

11. Many people at Halengo and Kaijagari when told of the Common Roll and its purpose admitted that they had never appeared before a Census Patrol. There could still be up to two hundred people whose names have yet to be recorded.

12. Although the population of the Puijero is sparse, the new road shall be given every encouragement from the Administration and all available assistance. When the population/land problem becomes more acute in the main Basin, the Puijero will provide scope for migration. Many people living nearer Tari have some form of land rights in the North Basin and Puijero.

C. VILLAGE OFFICIALS AND HOUSING.

13. Village Constables, as during patrol 6/63-64, were helpful. There is now a V.C. in the Puijero - two more are to be recommended. The new Puijero V.C. has built a new rest house at Eganda in lieu of the previous one sited at Kigiba. The former is more centrally situated for the population and will be on the proposed road.

14. The rest house at Tibiribi has been improved to average standard. A rest house at Halengo (previously recorded as Ariba) was visited during the patrol and although it caters for population living in the North Basin, it is more convenient to visit the rest house en route from Eganda to Kaijagari. Other rest houses were in fair repair, but the next General Administration Patrol which passes at leisure through the area shall devote some time to rest house maintenance.

D. AGRICULTURE AND LIVESTOCK.

15. Paragraphs15 & 16 of patrol 6/63-64 refers.

16. At Eganda in the Puijero, apart from a number of individuals' gardens, a considerable amount of produce is obtained by many people from a very large communal garden. The people live in homesteads which are more scattered than nearer the station and a garden of the latter type provides good opportunity for more frequent social intercourse for these non too gregarious people.

17. Pandanus is quite plentiful in the Puijero and most people collect several nuts a week to add to their staple of sweet potatoes.

18. Perhaps a few citrus trees could be introduced to this area which is better drained than the main basin.

E. ROADS AND BRIDGES.

19. The Puijero road running from Tari to Paijaga is in good repair and much work has been done on it of late. A regrade at the foot of the Paijaga hill enabled the writer to drive right to Paijaga without losing traction for the first time.

20. As mentioned earlier, a continuation of the Puijero road is being constructed in the Puijero proper. I recommend the name Upper Puijero road be adopted to avoid confusion. Up to the time of the patrol's arrival a quarter of a mile of road had been completed passing by the Eganda camp. Over two miles of the route has been cleared of vegetation and some top-soil.

21. Two dozen shovels and a few picks and mattocks have been issued to assist the people. The V.C. of Eganda expressed what appeared to be genuine embarassment at having to request tools from the Government without paying for same. The obvious was explained to the V.C. and his people.

22. A bridge over the Tagari between Eganda and Kaijagari might be a problem, but the people are looking for a suitable site which may lend itself to preparation of a single span log bridge. The people, who last patrol asked that an officer be posted to their area semi-permanently, again requested the full time services of a Patrol Officer - at least to mark out different sections of the road and supervise the construction of the bridge. Due to the peoples' attitude and the enviroment in which they live, the people were assured that every consideration would be given to their request after the elections.

23. A road from Tibiribi to Paijaga is planned by the local population in the area, but the enthusiastic Puijero chipping away with their digging sticks deserve first preference in regards to tools and supervisory assistance.

24. People at Kaijagari are about to build a foot track from the rest house there, to Kambe in the Koroba Sub-District, but as yet have to settle differences with Koroba V.C.'s. A separate memorandum will deal specifically with this matter.

F. HEALTH AND HYGIENE.

25. Aid posts are situated at Henganda and Paijaga in the North Basin. The Puijero people again requested an aid post in their area. (See paragraph 20 patrol 6/63-64).

26. The people of Eganda in the Puijero assisted others of the North Basin to rebuild the aid post and camp at Paijaga.

27. Why can't P.H.D. arrange for a N.M.O. to accompany D.N.A. patrols into areas with no aid posts?

G. EDUCATION AND MISSIONS.

28. Paragraphs 21 and 22 of Tari Patrol Report No. 6/63-64 refers.

29. Four new mission camps are now in the process of being built in the Puijero. When completed they will provide Mission facilities for practically all of the population.

H. LAW AND ORDER.

30 It was not necessary to convene a Court for Native Matters during this patrol. Very few complaints were brought before the patrol. One land dispute

is a potential trouble spot. However, after the patrol stood down, a rough chain and compass traverse was completed with a view to lodging claims with the Lands Commissioner.

31. ~~It~~ A matter concerning a threatened pay-back murder has already been discussed with you ~~an~~ further action appears unnecessary.

32. It would appear that the Puijero people are too busy trying to improve their present conditions to indulge in any unlawful activity. The North Basin people are quite law abiding and land disputes would appear to be the main contention.

1. CONCLUSION.

33. The objects of the Patrol were realized. Recent extensive patrolling and propaganda appears to have resulted in a keen progressive people evolving into yet a further stage of their general developments. Understanding of the Elections is pleasing, hard work for self help is somewhat surprising compared with other groups, and the general attitude to the patrolling officer and what he stands for is a good pointer as to how much these rather primitive people appreciate the Administration and its aims.

34. Police R.S.1 forms have been completed and forwarded to the Commissioner.

35. Camping allowance ~~an~~ claims are enclosed.

36. Should an officer be made available for a prolonged patrol in the Puijero after the elections may this request that I be that officer be given due consideration?

(C. WARRILLOW)
Patrol Officer.

30th December, 1963.

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORT

District of SOUTHERN HIGHLANDS, TARI Report No. 15 of 1963/64.

Patrol Conducted by R.T.GLEESON, CADET PATROL OFFICER.

Area Patrolled TARI SUB-DISTRICT. (All Polling Places.)

Patrol Accompanied by Europeans N.IL.

Natives ONE INTERPRETER, TWO R.P.& N.G.C., ONE N.M.O.

Duration—From 6./.1..../1964 to 8../..2.../19 64

Number of Days 34.

Did Medical Assistant Accompany? NO.

Last Patrol to Area by—District Services ----/----/49-

Medical ----/----/49-

Map Reference TARI SUB-DISTRICT SHOWING POLLING PLACES.

Objects of Patrol 1. Erection of Polling Booths. 2. Election Instructions. 3. General Administration.

Director of Native Affairs,
PORT MORESBY.

Forwarded, please.

/ / 19

.....
District Commissioner

Amount Paid for War Damage Compensation .... £.....

Amount Paid from D.N.E. Trust Fund .... £.....

Amount paid from P.E.D.P. Trust Fund ....

67-15-48

11th March, 1964.

The District Officer,
Southern Highlands District,
MENDI.

PATROL REPORT NO. 15-63/64 - TARI:

Receipt of the abovementioned Patrol Report is acknowledged with thanks.

Are Medical Authorities at Health Headquarters aware of the outbreaks of malaria at Tutema? If not the Medical Officer should be asked to advise his Headquarters.

I am pleased to note that proper preparation has been made on polling places. The organisation in your District has been particularly goo. The fact that political education talks were given at each polling place would result in the people associating polling places with elections and is good practice.

I am pleased that the pandanus season did not disrupt attendances. A very thorough extended patrol.

I can well understand thepredicament of the adolescents. We are thrusting entirely new concepts into their society and they just do not know which way to turn.

It is pleasing to note that interest in the elections has diverted the people from their more vigorous and dangerous pastimes.

Mr. Gleeson has done a good job.

(J.K. McCarthy)
DIRECTOR.

67-15-48 (13)

ACJ:BP.

DEPARTMENT OF NATIVE AFFAIRS
2 - MAR 1964
HEADQUARTERS
PORT MORESBY

District Office,
Mendi.
Southern Highlands District.

67-3-5

25th February, 1964.

Assistant District Officer,
Sub-District Office.
TARI.

TARI PATROL REPORT NO. 15 OF 1963/64.

Thank you for the above mentioned Report which was received on the 17th inst.

Mr. Gleeson has conducted a worthwhile patrol.

His action in combating the symptoms of "LULU" may well earn him the nickname of MORE (MR). Although technically he has committed assault, any medical authority - and they defined "LULU" as hysteria - will state that a sharp slap is often beneficial.

The fact that malaria exists in the HEHARIA will be reported to the Public Health Department. For your information, regular outbreaks of malaria are being reported from TUTAHA Village in the Mendi Sub-District which lies at an altitude of 5,500' above sea level about 8 miles from Mendi. A Polling Team now in the area has been treating several cases which have been clinically diagnosed.

A cheque for Camping Allowance will be forwarded by the District Finance Officer, Mount Hagen.

(A. C. Jefferies.)
District Officer.

Minute to:

Director,
Department of Native Affairs,
KONEDOBU.

For your information please.

(A. C. Jefferies.)
District Officer.

(B)

15/63-64.

Sub-District Office,
TARI.
Southern Highlands District.

13th February, 1964.

The District Officer,
District Office,
MENDI.

TARI PATROL NUMBER 15 OF 1963-64.

Enclosed in dulicate is a report by Mr. C.P.O. Gleeson on the above patrol.

Due to the fact that the Assistant District Officer is absent on Electoral matters and the Elections only two days hence, I am forwarding the report immediately.

All twenty six polling places within the Tari Administrative Area now have suitable buildings in which to conduct the voting. As you will note in Mr. Gleeson's appendix, polling places are conveniently situated in respect of walking times. Very few people will have to walk more than one hour in order to cast their vote. The longer walks, as noted in the Lower Tagari and Komaria Census Divisions, pass through uninhabitated country.

As I am unqualified to comment, matters requiring some will no doubt be a matter of capable correspondence between yourself and the Assistant District Officer at a later and more convenient date.

(G. HARRISON)
Patrol Officer.

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

(11)

Sub-District Office,
Tari,
Southern Highlands District.

31st December 1963

Mr R.T. Gleeson,
Cadet Patrol Officer,
Tari

PATROL INSTRUCTIONS

Please prepare to conduct a patrol to visit all proposed polling places within this sub-district (excluding Komo). At each polling place you should attend to the following:

(a) Explain to the people which groups should vote at each centre. Do not attempt to explain dates at this stage - when the time is near runners will be sent ahead of polling teams - but explain that polling will not take place at every rest house. Before you leave make sure that you are quite clear as to who is expected to vote at each polling place. (People are not required to vote at specific places, but would naturally prefer to vote near their homes.)

(b) Mark out the enclosures to be used for polling. Rough fences and ridge poles will do, but if the people are willing and it seems desirable to do so more elaborate buildings may be built. You are not required to wait until each is finished - merely make sure of the size and siting.

(c) Answer any questions and give talks as required concerning the elections. Apart from the points mentioned in the memorandum already handed to you, make sure that the people understand that the vote will not be within earshot of all and sundry. Also they should clearly understand that no person is commited by any agreement or promise or under any obligation to vote in any way other than as his (or her) own conscience and opinions dictate.

A firm date of departure will be confirmed later, but I expect that Tuesday 7th January will be the most suitable. Please work as quickly as possible, but not so as to skimp the main task.

R.N. Decailly
Assistant District Officer

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

(10)

File No. 67-1-1

Sub - District Office,

TARI,

Southern Highlands District.

13th. February, 1964.

Assistant District Officer,

Sub-District Office,

TARI.

TARI PATROL REPORT NO.15 of 1963/64.

Patrol Conducted By :- R.T.Gleeson - C.P.O.

Area Patrolled :- Tari Sub-District.(All Polling Places in All Census Divisions)

Patrol Accompanied By :-

Europeans :- Nil.

Natives :- One Interpreter - Lagari

Two R.P.& N.G.C. (Const.Mane - 7697)
(" Kibe - 10132)

One Native Medical Orderly - Kerowagi

Duration of Patrol :- 34 days.

PERIOD :- From 6/1/64 to 8/2/64

Objects of Patrol :- Please Refer Enclosed Patrol Instucti

Map Reference :- Tari Sub-District showing all Polling Places Visited.

R. T. Gleeson.

(R.T.Gleeson)
CADET PATROL OFFICER.

TARI, SOUTHERN HIGHLANDS DISTRICT.

PATROL NO. 15 OF 1963/64.

POLLING BOOTHS 1964 ELECTIONS.

INTRODUCTION.

1. This Patrol was designed to carry out patrol instructions to visit all Polling Booths in the Tari District in preparation for the forthcoming Election, February - March.

2. Each of the eight Census Divisions was patrolled respectively, beginning at Wololo Rest House in the Munima-Haibuga Census Division, traversing to Daviravi Rest House in the Hewania Census Division in the South of Tari. Approximate carrying times between Polling Booths is an appendix to this report.

3. Polling Booths constructed of bush materials were erected without fuss by the people at all twenty-five preselected Rest House sites. There was also an explanatory election education lecture given at each Polling Place and attendances were not disrupted by the Pandanus season or any other barrier.

4. Approximately one full day was spent at each Polling Place to erect the Polling Booth and to enable the assurance of a favourable attendance at the explanatory talks. Necessary repairs to roads, bridges and rest house sites were made where possible.

5. Co-operation and attendances showed that the people were interested in the Patrol's activities and most were eager to gain more knowledge of the Elections and the House of Assembly.

PATROL DIARY

Monday, 6th. January.

Departed Tari by tractor at 1600 hrs.
Arrived Wololo R.H. at 1700 hrs. Set up camp.

Tuesday, 7th. January.

Erection of Polling Booth at Wololo R.H.
Election education instructions to Pibi, Haro and Poro groups.
Listening to pig repayment dispute and settling same.

Wednesday, 8th. January.

Departed Wololo R.H. at 0830 hrs.
Arrived Munima No.2 R.H. at 1040 hrs.
Erection of Polling Booth.
Discussion with local men re. new road.
Inspection of newly constructed section of road near Munima R.H.

Thursday, 9th. January.

Election education instructions to Munima, Peda & Tobani groups.
Departed Munima No.2 R.H. at 1030 hrs.
Arrived Karida R.H. at 1230 hrs.
Election education instructions to groups at Karida R.H.

R. J. Gleeson (Cpl)
14.2.64.

Friday, 10th. January.

Departed Karida R.H. at 0830 hrs.
Arrived Munima No.1 R.H. at 1030 hrs.
Election education instructions to Munima, Arua, Tani, Yobidja and Wainami groups at Munima No.1 R.H.
Discussion with some local men re. disputed land at Arua.

(8)

INTRODUCTION.

1. This Patrol was designed, as per patrol instructions, to visit all Polling Places in the Tari Sub-District in preparation for the forthcoming Elections in February - March.

2. Each of the eight Census Divisions was patrolled respectively, beginning at Wololo Rest House in the Munima-Haibuga Census Division, traversing all areas to Daviravi Rest House in the Benabia Census Division south of Tari. Approximate carrying times between Polling Booths is an appendix to this report.

3. Polling Booths constructed of bush materials were erected without fuss by the people at all twenty-five preselected rest house sites. There was also an explanatory election education lecture given at each Polling Place and attendances were not disrupted by the pandanus season or any other barrier.

4. Approximately one full day was spent at each Polling Place to erect a Polling Booth and to enable the assurance of a favourable attendance at the explanatory talks. Necessary repairs to roads, briiges and rest house sites were made where possible.

5. Co-operation and attendances showed that the people were interested in the Patrol's activities and most were eager to gain more knowledge of the Elections and the House of Assembly.

PATROL DIARY

Monday, 6th. January.

Departed Tari by tractor at 1600 hrs.
Arrived Wololo R.H. at 1700 hrs. Set up camp.

Tuesday, 7th. January.

Erection of Polling Booth at Wololo R.H.
Election education instructions to Pibi, Haro and Poro groups.
Listening to pig repayment dispute and settling same.

Wednesday, 8th. January.

Departed Wololo R.H. at 0840 hrs.
Arrived Munima No.2 R.H. at 1040 hrs.
Erection of Polling Booth.
Discussion with local men re. new road.
Inspection of newly constructed section of road near Munima R.H.

Thursday, 9th. January.

Election education instructions to Munima, Peda & Tobani groups.
Departed Munima No.2 R.H. at 1030 hrs.
Arrived Karida R.H. at 1230 hrs.
Election education instructions to groups at Karida R.H.

Friday, 10th. January.

Departed Karida R.H. at 0830 hrs.
Arrived Munima No.1 R.H. at 1030 hrs.
Election education instructions to Munima, Arua, Tari, Yobidja and Wainani groups at Munima No.1 R.H.
Discussion with some local men re. disputed land at Arua.

(9)

Saturday, 11th. January.

Departed Munima No.1 R.H. at 0830 hrs.
Arrived Halimbu R.H.(Tani) at 0900 hrs.
Further explanations of Elections to Tani, Hiwa, Tumbieri and Telabo people at Halimbu R.H. Erection of Polling Booth.
Departed Halimbu R.H. at 1230 hrs.
Arrived Hambuari R.H. at 1400 hrs

Sunday, 12th. January.

Day of rest --- on patrol Hambuari R.H.

Monday, 13th. January.

Election education lecture to Hambuari, Tigo groups at Hambuari R.H.
Erection of Polling Booth at HambuariR.H.
Departed Hambuari R.H. by tractor at 1000 hrs.
Transferred equipment to land rover at Tari.
Departed Tari by Landrover at 1200hrs.
Arrived Paijaga R.H. in North basin Census Division at 1245 hrs.
Discussion with some local men re land and pig payment dispute.

Tuesday, 14th. January.

Erection of Polling Booth and Election education to Haijia, Lomo Mataba groups at Paijaga R.H.
Departed Paijaga R.H.at 1100 hrs.
Arrived Kaijagari R.H., in Puijero C.D. at 1500 hrs.
Few people seen and persistent rain during remainder of afternnon.

Wednesday, 15th. January.

Erection of Polling Booth and Election education to groups at Kaijagari R.H.
Departed Kaijagari R.H. at 1150 hrs.
Arrived Eganda R.H. at 1350 hrs.
Conversation with some local man working on new road.

Thursday, 16th. January.

Election education instructions and erection of Polling Booth at Eganda R.H. Small attendance.
Departed Eganda R.H. at 1030 hrs.
Arrived Henganda R.H.in North Basin C.D. at 1230 hrs
Erection of Polling Booth and Election education to local people at Henganda R.H.
Departed Henganda R.H.at 1700 hrs, by tractor to Kwandi R.H. in East Basin C.D. arriving at 1830 hrs.

Friday, 17th. January.

Election education instructions to groups at KWANDI R.H.
Excellent attendance, approximately 600 people.
Erection of Polling Booth.
Inspection of newly constructed road near Kwandi R.H.
Conversation with some local Tugure men re land dispute.
Departed Kwandi R.H.at 1400 hrs
Arrived Heware R.H. at 1430hrs.
Erection of Polling Booth at Heware R.H.

Saturday, 18th. January.

Election Education to Pangubi, Tobe, Tombe groups at Heware R.H.
Departed Heware R.H. at 1130 hrs.
Arrived Itapu R.H. at 1230 hrs.
Consversation with some local men re Elections etc.

(8)

Sunday, 19th. January.

Day of rest --- on patrol, Itapu R.H.

Monday, 20th. January.

Election education instructions and erection of Polling Booth at Itapu R.H.
Departed Itapu R.H. at 1030 hrs.
Arrived Hangapo R.H. at 1130 hrs.
Erection of Polling Booth at Hangapo R.H.
Conversation with some local men and Village constables re elections and House of Assembly.

Tuesday, 21st. January.

Election education to Madieni, Tabaija, Ura and Kawe groups at Hangapo R.H.
Departed Hangapo R.H. at 1230 hrs.
Arrived Pari R.H. at 1330 hrs.
Discussion with some local people re pig stealing case.
Erection of Polling Booth at Pari R.H.

Wednesday, 22nd. January.

Election education to Nomanda, Kinapa, Pendali, Komia Undi groups at Pari R.H.
Departed Pari R.H. at 1230 hrs.
Arrived Kela R.H. at 1430 hrs.
Listening to assault case and settling same.

Thursday, 23rd. January.

Election education instructions to Keia, Warapan and Hong'goi'ia people at Kela R.H.
Erection of Polling Booth.
Departed Kela R.H. at 1100 hrs.
Arrived Pianguanda R.H. at 1230 hrs.
Conversation with some local men re. land dispute.

Friday, 24th. January.

Walked to Iangome R.H.--Election education speech to groups.
Erection of Polling Booth at Iangome.
Returned Pianguanda R.H. 1230 hrs.
Election education instructions to Piango, Tabidja and Porebu people.
Walk to Pipianda to investigate reports of building preparation on disputed land.

Saturday, 25th. January.

Departed Pianguanda R.H. at 0900 hrs.
Arrived Tigibi R.H. at 1000 hrs.
Erection of Polling Booth and Ether out houses renovated.
Listening to one pig repayment controversy.

Sunday, 26th. January.

Day of rest -- on Patrol Tigibi R.H.

Monday, 27th. January.

Public Holiday, Australia Day-- Patrol stood down Tigibi R.H.

(7)

Tuesday,28th.January.

Conversation with local Village Constables of Tigibi re. road maintenance,rest house renovation etc.
Election education to groups at Tigibi R.H.
Departed Tigibi R.H. at 1200 hrs.
Arrived Uruma R.H. at 1300 hrs.
Election education instructions to Lomia,Haro,Homogoni people at Uruma R.H.
Erection of Polling Booth and construction of Police Barracks.

Wednesday,29th.January.

Departed Uruma R.H. at 0900 hrs.
Arrived Tauri R.H. at 1100 hrs.
Erection of Polling Booth and reconstruction of Police Barracks.

Thursday,30th.January.

Election education instructions to Paga Mangali and Pubi groups at Tauri R.H.
Departed Tauri R.H. by car for Tari at 1100 hrs.
Conversation with Mr.Desailly,A.D.O.
Prepared some supplies,returned Hambuari R.H. at 1600 hrs.

Friday,31st.January.

Departed Hambuari R.H. at 0830 hrs.
Attended two visitors at native ceremony,at Tani.
Arrived Agau R.H. at 1430 hrs.
Election education and erection of Polling Booth at Agau R.H.
Investigation into reported death of a Buda women.

Saturday,1st.February.

Departed Agau R.H. at 0815 hrs.
Arrived Undubi R.H. at 1045 hrs
Erection of Polling Booth.
Discussion with some local men re woman desertion.

Sunday,2nd.February.

Day of rest--Patrol stood down Undubi R.H.

Monday,3rd.February.

Election education instructions to groups at Undubi R.H.
Departed Undubi R.H. at 1030 hrs.
Arrived Yabagaru R.H. at 1400 hrs.
Conversation with some locals re track clearing and Rest House maintenance.

Tuesday,4th.February.

Election education lecture to people from Tambaruma and Honaga R.H.s at Yabagaru R.H.
Erection of Polling Booth at Yabagaru R.H.
Conversation with local Village Constables re Law and Order in their areas.
Discussion with some people re woman desertion.

Wednesday,5th.February.

Departed Yabagaru R.H.at 0745 hrs.
Arrived Davaravi R.H.in the Benaria Valley at 1445 hrs.
Inspected Village Constables Books and listed information where necessary.

Thursday,6th.February.

(6)

Thursday, 6th. February.

Election education instructions to all representatives of all groups of Benaria C.D. at Daviravi R.H.
Erection of Polling Booth.
Listened to pig debt dispute.
Very quiet during afternoon---misty rain sent people to houses.

Friday, 7th. February.

Departed Daviravi R.H. at 0830 hrs.
Arrived Tigibi R.H. at 1300 hrs.
Carriers arrived Tigibi R.H. at 1530 hrs(approx)

Saturday, 8th. February.

Departed Tigibi R.H. at 1000 hrs.
Continued on to Tari by tractor at 1030 hrs.
Arrived Tari at 1315 hrs.

END OF DIARY

(5)

NATIVE SITUATION PERTAINING TO THE ELECTIONS.

6. The majority of the Huri people in the Tari Sub-District have an eager attitude and are willing to look towards the future. However, there are the odd groups who are well known for their backwardness and non-compliance. These groups are Tani/Hewago No.1, Tani/Toromo No.1 around Halimbu Rest House, Nomanda, Komia and Undi groups in the vicinity of the Andoware Rest House and some small groups in an area between Pianguanda and Tigibi Rest Houses.

7. At these particular places the polling booth was built and the attendances at the lectures were satisfactory, but a type of atmosphere seemed to prevail. The men and women arrived in dribs and drabs to show no enthusiasm or team spirit. Anything connected with a pig, and all were alert. Anything pertaining to work, and the nearest hiding place was sought. In comparison with the attitude of these groups mentioned above, there are the majority of other groups who assemble as an army and respond well to an imminent task. (e.g. road work, house building, carrying etc.)

8. A forceful explanatory speech, included in the Election Education, was given to these groups concerned at the above-mentioned Rest Houses to instil a better attitude and co-operation in the future. The contents of the talk was mainly directed at the younger generation, the worst offenders in regard to compliance and comprehension of the Administration and Missions directives. These adolescents seem to be in a turmoil as to who to abide by --- their grandfathers ways or the Government laws etc. The local Village Constables of these particular groups are either irresponsible, arrogant or too old, and these men will have to be removed if their respective groups are to improve.

9. At each lecture the people were greatly enlightened when the interpreter and self gave explanations of the candidates past and present, and used common Huri words to enable the people to remember a candidates name easier e.g. 'ne', which means teeth in the Huri language, for Neville ; and 'anda', which means house in the Huri language, for Andagari.

10. While patrolling in the outer Census Divisions-- the Benaria, Lower Tagari, Dumu and Puijero, it was noted that the comprehension of the majority of people was slow. But some enthusiastic, influential headmen, who asked the questions and spoke for all, gave a good indication that the Election co-operation should not collapse.

11. The people showed improved interest since the initial lectures six to eight months ago. Also, with the Elections approaching nearer and the intense Education campaign by the Administration, an Eighty per cent vote participation should result. Providing the Administration Officers are well organised during the Elections to cope with the new ordeal.

HEALTH AND HYGIENE.

12. A Native Medical Orderly accompanied the Patrol to all areas of the Tari Sub-District. The Patrol would have been inefficient if the N.M.O.had not been present to distribute medical treatment at many places especially the outer isolated areas. Sores, billiousness and headaches seemed to be the most prominent complaint in all areas.

13. In the Iumu, Lower Tagari and the Benaria Census Divisions the amount of sores and ulcers were much more prevalent. At Yabagaru in the Lower Tagari area much of the population were inflicted with the common cold. But considering the circumstances of the people in these areas, ill-health is not as bad as one could expect.

14. Some people just outside the Benaria valley on the Yabagaru track, have large stomachs, poor physique and many are malaria victims. The Patrol instigated the movement of these people into the Benaria valley where the general living conditions are more favourable for better health.

15. Whilst speaking to the groups at Agau Rest House a man about twenty-five years old was sitting down when his whole body began to convulse. Knowing of this so-called 'Lulu' sickness, this was not surprising. However, when camping at Daviravi Rest House in the Benaria Census Division two carriers from a previous Rest House ,Yabagaru, began this deep breathing accompanied by stupidity and showing of strength. One of these teenagers approached face to face with the writer and stood idiotically. He was given a couple of swift slaps on the cheeks, to experiment if the senses were effected. With that the other sat down quietly, followed by the slapped victim, and the 'lulu' fad ceased for the remaining two days of the Patrol.

16. The former case at Agau appeared to be a true form of sickness, because the victim had a harrassed facial expression. Accompanying the Patrol for two days revealled that this man was not a normal type, e.g. he vigorously exerted his strength when lifting a patrol box [redacted] acted unnaturally when sitting or eating. The latter incident at Daviravi seemed to be a typical show off stage of adolescence. Not being a doctor or psychiatrist further explanations are unwarranted. However, these were my observations and reactions to the 'lulu' fad.

17. Apart from the particulars mentioned in this section, the general health of the Tari Sub-District Huri people is most pleasing.

(3)

ROADS AND BRIDGES.

18. Patrolling is greatly aided by the large amount of present road in the Tari Sub-District. In the isolated areas, the people are either building new roads or clearing present bush tracks of thick undergrowth. Some groups are constructing sections of road without specific direction from the Administration. Many men were enquiring about a shovel issue, but no shovels are available, so shovels are borrowed from other groups or the digging sticks continue and work presses on.

19. Time did not permit the Patrol to remain at certain places to supervise road work. Although small bridge repairs were carried out where possible. Where any section of road or any bridge was not being well cared for, the people were reminded of their committments during the Election Education speech. However, all roads are in acceptable condition and ready for vehicles during the Election period. and after

LAW AND ORDER.

20. Intense patrolling for the Elections by the Administration and electoral interest by the people may be the reasons why the contraversies were few. Complaints were less than one would expect during a one month patrol and the people were very quiet. Six contraversies dealing with pigs, in some shape or form, and two other complaints were brought to the notice of the Patrol. There were a few enquiries concerning land, however most of the land claimers seem to have acknowledged the Administrations directions in regard to abandoning disputed land, they are now waiting patiently for the lands Commissioner to arrive.

VILLAGE CONSTABLES AND REST HOUSES.

21. Most of the Village Constables were co-operative with the Patrol, except for the few who reside over the groups mentioned in paragraph number six. When the Patrol visited each Rest House the majority of the Village Constables were encouraging to their people by asking questions at the lectures and directing the people whilst constructing the Polling Booths and various other buildings.

22. The Pianguanda Rest House is dilapidated, but will be satisfactory for the Election Patrol. The people have been told to renovate the Rest House before the Elections, if time permits.

23. After the Patrol left Tigibi Rest House for ten days, then returned via the Benaria Census Division, the Rest House had been renovated with platted pit-pit on the walls and floor. New police barracks and carriers quarters had also been erected. All other rest houses visited were repaired where and when necessary, leaving each in a satisfactory living condition.

Conclusion

(2)

CONCLUSION.

24. Patrol completed, with all Polling Booths constructed and prepared for the Elections. Every speech at each Rest House was of similar content. The main points were, discussing the candidates, how to vote, requirements of the people during the Elections etc.

25. Roads are relatively good at present, rest houses in satisfactory condition and the people prepared; all add up in presenting a favourable picture for the first Elections for the Tari Sub-District people.

26. R.S.1 forms for Constables Kibo and Mane have been forwarded.

Camping allowance claims enclosed herewith.

R. T. Gleeson

(R.T.Gleeson) 14/2/64.

CADET PATROL OFFICER

South Main	Kiangombe - Yangiro	1 Hour
"	Yangiro - Yigibi	1 Hour
"	Yigibi - Ormo	1½ Hours
"	Ormo - Tauri	2 Hours
Tari & Environs	Agua - Mubi	3 Hours
"	Mubi - Tabogero	5 Hours
"	Tabogero - Davirari	7 Hours
"	Davirari - Yigibi	6½ Hours

R.T. Gleeson

(R.T.Gleeson)

CADET PATROL OFFICER 14.2.64

(1)

APPENDIX NO.1 TARI PATROL REPORT NO. 15 of 1963/64

CARRYING TIMES BETWEEN POLLING PLACES - TARI SUB-DISTRICT.(Ex. Komo)

CENSUS DIVISION	PLACE TO PLACE	CARRYING TIME.
Haibuga-Munima	Wololo - Munima*2	2 Hours
"	Munima*2 - Karida	2 Hours
"	Karida - Munima*1	2 Hours
"	Munima*1 - Halimbu	1 Hour
"	Halimbu - Hambuari	1½ Hours
North Basin & Puijero	Paijaga - Kaijagari	4 Hours
"	Kaijagari - Eganda	2 Hours
"	Eganda - Henganda	2 Hours
East Basin	Kwandi - Heware	½ Hour
"	Heware - Itapu	1 Hour
"	Itapu - Hangapo	1 Hour
"	Hangapo - Pari	1 Hour
"	Pari - Kela	1½ Hours
"	Kela - Pianguanda(S.B)	1½ Hours
South Basin	Pianguanda - Mangome	1 Hour
"	Pianguanda - Tigibi	1 Hour
"	Tigibi - Uruma	1½ Hours
"	Uruma - Tauri	2 Hours
Iumu & Benaria	Agau - Undubi	3 Hours
"	Undubi - Yabagaru	5 Hours
"	Yabagaru - Daviravi	7 Hours
"	Daviravi - Tigibi	6½ Hours

R. J. Gleeson.
(R.T.Gleeson)
CADET PATROL OFFICER 14.2.64.

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORT

District of SOUTHERN HIGHLAND Report No. TARI 16/63-64.

Patrol Conducted by C. WARRILLOW, PATROL OFFICER.

Area Patrolled EAST BASIN - HAMGARO + IDAU AREAS.

Patrol Accompanied by Europeans Nil.

Natives 1 CONSTABLE, 1 INTERPETER.

Duration—From 13/1/1964 to 16/1/1964.

Number of Days 4 actual. 3 night camped.

Did Medical Assistant Accompany? No.

Last Patrol to Area by—District Services ../12/1963.

Medical ..../...../19.....

Map Reference TARI PATROL REPORT 13/63-64.

Objects of Patrol 1. LAND PURCHASE & C.1.235 Investigation.
2. General Administration.

Director of Native Affairs,
PORT MORESBY.

Forwarded, please.

/ / 19

.....
District Commissioner

Amount Paid for War Damage Compensation .... £.....

Amount Paid from D.N.E. Trust Fund .... £.....

Amount paid from P.E.D.P. Trust Fund .....

67-15-39

5th March, 1964.

The District Officer,
Southern Highlands District,
MOUNT HAGEN.

PATROL REPORT NO. 16-63/64 - TARI:

Receipt of the abovementioned Patrol Report is acknowledged with thanks.

2. It is gratifying to note that the people are absorbing some of the political education being presented to them.

3. I think the traditional type of housing design should be followed. We tried other designs in the Mount Kaindanta area in the early days and they were found to be generally unsatisfactory in relation to both comfort and materials available.

4. It is gratifying to note that the patrol was given every assistance by the population and that the people of IDAPU were able to settle a land dispute amongst themselves after discussions with the officer leading the patrol.

5. The people are certainly conscious of their electoral rights when the make enquiries concerning their voting rights when moving from one place to another.

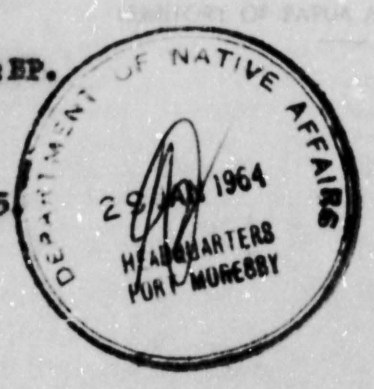
6. An informative Patrol Report revealing progress in the area.

(J.K. McCarthy)
DIRECTOR.

67-15-39

ACJ:EP.

67-3-5



District Office,
Mendi.
Southern Highlands District.

22nd January, 1964.

Assistant District Officer,
Sub-District Office.
TARI.

TARI PATROL REPORT NO. 16 OF 1963/64.

Thank you for the above mentioned Report which was received to-day.

I agree it is very pleasing to observe first hand confirmation of interest in, and knowledge of the forthcoming Elections.

Whilst not wishing to appear anti-progressive, I am somewhat dubious regarding the new style of house being built by the HANGAPO Village Constable. Local housing is the product of men who have succeeded in mastering their environment, ie. they are warm. Has the HANGAPO Village Constable considered this aspect?

A lands Commissioner is expected in this District shortly and he will be visiting Tari.

A short but useful patrol.

(A. C. Jefferies.)
District Officer.

Minute to:

Director,
Department of Native Affairs.
KONEDOBU.

Forwarded for your information please.

(A. C. Jefferies.)
District Officer.

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

In Reply Please Quote

No. 16/63-64.

Sub-District Office,
TAKI,
Southern Highlands District.

16/63-64

Sub-District Office,
TAKI,
Southern Highlands District.

21st January, 1964.

The District Officer,
District Office,
[redacted]

TAKI PATROL REPORT No. 16 of 1963-64.

Please find enclosed, the above report in duplicate, forwarded without comment by the Assistant District Officer, who is at present absent from the station on patrol.

The delay in submitting this report is due to the fact that I have been the only field officer on the station to receive complaints at outstations and that various correspondence concerning the land matters was give priority.

(G. WARMELOW)
Patrol Officer.

END OF DIARY

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

In Reply Please Quote

No. 16/63-64.

Sub-District Office,
TARI,
Southern Highlands District.

21st January, 1964.

The Assistant District Officer,
T A R I .

EAST BASIN CESUS DIVISION (PART) - PATROL.

PATROL CONDUCTED BY	C. WARRILLOW. Patrol Officer.
AREA PATROLLED	EAST BASIN - HANGAPO AND IDAPU AREAS.
PATROL ACCOMPANIED BY	Constable 10604 SAWNI. Interpreter ANGOBE.
DURATION OF PATROL	13th January, 1964, to 16th January, 1964. 4 actual days, 3 nights camped out.
OBJECTS OF PATROL	1. To clear up oustanding land matters (such as purchases and C.I.235 investigations) before the Elections. 2. General Administration.

DIARY

Monday 13th January.

1320hrs. by landrover to HANGAPO rest house arriving 1340hrs. Set up camp and explained purpose of visit to Village Constable and people gathered at camp site. Rest of afternoon spent giving people with complaints re bride price, land disputes and road work a hearing. Slept at Hangapo.

Tuesday 14th January.

0830 - 1215hrs, chain and compass survey of land known as Hangapo required by Catholic Mission for building of large and permanent station. 1500 - 1345hrs. walking around boundaries of new S.D.A. lease with vendors, and processing of Transfer documents etcetera. 1400 - 1730hrs. numerous complaints, one C.N.M. and gathering information for C.I. 235 Investigation. Slept at Hangapo.

Wednesday 15th January.

0745hrs. Policeman to Tari to escort prisoner. 0900hrs. departed Hangapo and arrived IDAPU 0945hrs. Drizzle until 1030hrs. 1030hrs - 1300hrs inspected land which had been the cause of much friction between groups since a man commenced cutting timber from it early in December. Spoke to groups concerned, and explained difficulties of an early settlement if it was left to Lands Commissioner. 1600hrs. people themselves informed me that they had settled the matter. Slept at Idapu.

Thursday 16th January.

Spoke to assembled people re candidates for forthcoming Elections. Departed Idapu 0955hrs. and arrived HANGAPO at 1030hrs. Inspected piece of land, the ownership of which is disputed. Dept. Hangapo 1115hrs and arrived Tari 12 noon. Patrol stood down.

END OF DIARY

A. INTRODUCTION.

1. This patrol was mainly concerned with finalizing outstanding land matters prior to the Elections, and therefore visited only a small area of the East Basin and was of rather short duration. The patrol realised its ambitions without exceptional incident and although the area has been fully covered in other Patrol Reports after full visits to the Census Division, usual matters will be included in this short Patrol Report in accordance with Circular Instruction 267 of 1958.

B. NATIVE AFFAIRS AND THE NATIVE SITUATION.

2. The patrol was well received and every assistance afforded to it by the local population in the way of food supplies, carriers and help in the chain and compass survey and gathering of details as required by Circular Instruction 235. At Idapu, the Village Constable had set out on a rough table, a cooked, young pig and a pile of vegetables to welcome the patrol. His gifts were reciprocated when the patrol stood down.

3. It was pleasing to note that the people of Idapu were able to settle a land dispute amongst themselves once the patrol was camped in the area and after lengthy discussions with myself. The many people involved had visited Tari on several occassions during December asking that an officer visit the area to settle the matter.

4. Due to the time factor and the fact that another patrol was working in the area on Electoral buisiness, lengthy talks were not given on the subject of the Elections and voting. At Idapu however, a number of men from the Wage area who are Administered from Kandep informed me that they were more of less permanently domiciled at Idapu, despite the fact that their names were recorded in Kandep census books. They were wondering therefore, about their voting rights. This in itself shows that the people have a fair idea of what the Elections and voting entails. Explanations were given to the men and the matter has already been reported to you verbally.

C. VILLAGE OFFICIALS AND HOUSING.

5. Both the Village Constable of Hangapo and of Idapu are keen and progessive men. They are very pro-government and most helpful to patrols that visit their areas.

6. The Hangapo Village Constable is at present building himself a new house, the design of which is based on a coastal type house. It is interesting and pleasing to note that several houses now have pit-latrines close by.

7. The two rest houses in which the patrol camped were in good repair, as too was the building at Meware. The latter and Idapu rest houses are both new, being constructed under the supervision of Mr. C.P.O. Gleeson during his patrol through the area in December last year.

D. ROADS AND BRIDGES.

8. Roads are all in good repair due to the prolonged dry spell and the fact that the Catholic Mission sawmill at Hangapo has been inoperative for the past three months, thus reducing heavy traffic along the East Basin road.

E. LAW AND ORDER.

9. Despite an unusual number of complaints only one Court for Native Matters was convened and the defendent convicted of spreading lying reports.

10. Once the people knew that the patrol was in the area to deal with land matters, they came in rather large numbers to bring to my notice what appeared to be trivial land disputes. Two were well founded perhaps. It is a pity that one individual considers the Administration 'not strong on land disputes and only the man wishing to lay false claim to land shows strength'. Until a Lands Commissioner is able to visit Tari, many people will no doubt be under this impression.

F. CONCLUSION.

11. All land matters have, naturally, been dealt with by separate correspondence. With the purchase of a block at Hiwanda in the Haibuga, after the patrol stood down, there remain no outstanding matters on land for the time being.

12. For further information on this Census Division, Patrol Report number 13/63-64 covers a patrol through the area last month.

13. R.S.1 form for Constable Sawni has been completed and forwarded to the Commissioner.

14. Camping Allowance Contingencies are enclosed.

(C. WARMINGTON)
Patrol Officer.

21st Jan. 1964.

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORT

District of TARI, S.H.D. Report No. 18 of 1963-64.

Patrol Conducted by C. WARRILLOW. PATROL OFFICER.

Area Patrolled SOUTH BASIN CENSUS DIVISION.

Patrol Accompanied by Europeans NIL.

Natives 1 MEMBER R.P.N.G.C.
1 INTERPRETER.

Duration—From 30/1/1964 to 4/2/1964.

Number of Days 6 DAYS.

Did Medical Assistant Accompany? No.

Last Patrol to Area by—District Services...../...../19.....

Medical ..../...../19.....

Map Reference TARI FOUR-MIL.

Objects of Patrol 1. ELECTORAL MATTERS.

2. GENERAL ADMINISTRATION.

Director of Native Affairs,
PORT MORESBY.

Forwarded, please.

/ / 19

.....
District Commissioner

Amount Paid for War Damage Compensation ... £.....

Amount Paid from D.N.E. Trust Fund .... £.....

Amount paid from P.E.D.P. Trust Fund .....

67-15-49

11th March, 1964.

The District Officer,
Southern Highlands District,
M E N D I.

PATROL REPORT NO. 18-63/64 - TARI:

Receipt of the abovementioned Patrol Report is acknowledged with thanks.

I think it is unwise to say the least that patrols accompany candidates or vice versa. Such action might easily be misinterpreted. However, in areas such as that patrolled it might be wise because of the nature of the people who have afterall been under Administration influence for an extremely short period.

I am pleased that the mock election went well.

Mr. Warrillow continues his enthusiastic work.

(J.K. McCarthy)
DIRECTOR.

(6)

67. 15. 49

ACJ:HB

67-3-5

DEPARTMENT OF NATIVE AFFAIRS
2 - MAR 1964
HEADQUARTERS
PORT MORESBY

District Office,
Mendi.
Southern Highlands District.

25th February, 1964.

Assistant District Officer,
Sub-District Office.
TARI.

TARI PATROL REPORT NO. 18 OF 1963/64.

Thank you for the above mentioned Report which was received on the 12th inst. Electoral proceedings caused the delay in processing.

The fact that the Candidates were conducted on their campaign could well have brought about their attitude of not actively indulging in criticism of their opponents. It could also mean that the people might believe that voting was part of a visible support of the Administration. Frankly, I am not happy with the idea of patrols accompanying Candidates, it is too late now, but in my opinion the idea detracts from the principle of allowing the people to express their ideas unfettered by too close a control. A Candidate to be any good must be able to stand on his own feet and to expect people of the Tari standard of contact to indulge in polemics when in public company with his opponents is asking a trifle too much. Each Candidate should have been allowed to conduct his own campaign, if he is a man of calibre he will profit from any mistakes he might make and if he has political aspirations then he will accept the challenge imposed by a defeat. It is an error to be too paternalistic.

Mr. Warrillow should be referred to Department of Native Affairs Circular Instruction No.267 of 24th March, 1958, page 3 para. 9 (a) and (b) concerning the need to write reports.

A cheque for Camping Allowance will be forwarded by the District Finance Officer, Mount Hagen.

(A. C. Jefferies.)
District Officer.

Minute to:

Director,
Department of Native Affairs.
KONEDOBU.

For your information please.

(A. C. Jefferies.)
District Officer.

(8)

Sub-District Office,
Tari,
Southern Highlands District.

7th February 1964

District Officer,
Mendi

TARI PATROL No.18 of 1963/64

A report on the above patrol is attached.

Mr Warrillow refers to his task of "escorting" the candidates on their tour, and although this seems a reasonably accurate description of the de facto situation for at least part of the time, the actual intention was not so much to escort as to observe. Subsequently I have received your memorandum in which you advise D.N.A. officers not to associate themselves with candidates in their campaigning, and I fully agree that we must avoid any suggestion that we are sponsoring any person in this matter. However I do not think that any candidate or interested outsider is likely to find any grounds for adverse criticism of the arrangement here.

Firstly all the candidates were together (and are still travelling together independant of any patrol) and, apart from normal courtesies offered to all equally, none was given specific assistance in his campaign or in any other way. Secondly I feel that there should be no serious objection to officers responsible for political education and for reporting on relevant activities specifically seeking to be present at political meetings. Thirdly, although all have gone off very peaceably, there is always a possibility of some disturbance at a large gathering of primitive people and as the only police officers in the area it may be said that D.N.A. officers have a duty to be present whenever possible.

In any case the situation will not arise again because we no longer have officers to spare for observation or crowd supervision, and for the last fortnight the candidates will campaign unattended.

Mr Warrillow's report is brief but seems to cover the matters relevant to histask, and his comments seem to indicate a fair degree of success in the education programme. The mock election in which I participated went very smoothly, but this may be slightly mis-leading because the "voters" were probably better informed and more interested than the average Huri and being relatively few in number there was little delay in finding their names on the list. We did not have proper rolls to work from.

The true test of how well the people have been instructed will be the election later this month, and the operation should prove very interesting and informative.

R.N. Desailly
Assistant District Officer

(A)

18/63-64.

Sub-District Office,
TARI,
Southern Highlands District.

5th February, 1964.

The Assistant District Officer,
Sub-District Office,
TARI.

SOUTH BASIN PATROL REPORT - TARI PATROL 18 OF 1963-64.

PATROL CONDUCTED BY	C. WARRILLOW. Patrol Officer.
AREA PATROLLED	SOUTH BASIN CENSUS DIVISION.
PATROL ACCOMPANIED BY	Constable 9588 PEIGL. Interpreter ANGOBE.
DURATION OF PATROL	30th January, 1964, to 4th February, 1964. Five nights actually camped out.
OBJECTS OF PATROL	ESCORT SIX TARI CANDIDATES around during their campaign speeches and give final explanatory talks to the people. GENERAL ADMINISTRATION.

DIARY

Thursday 30th January.

Departed Tari by landrover at 1410hrs. and arrived IANGOME rest house 1430hrs. Set up camp etc. Addressed crowd after six candidates had finished their talks. Slept at LANGOME.

Friday 31st January.

Departed LANGOME 0930hrs. and arrived PIANGWANDA rest house 1013hrs. Set up camp etc. Usual talks given and rest of day hearing minor complaints. Slept at PIANGWANDA.

Saturday 1st February.

Departed PIANGWANDA 0845hrs. and arrived TIGIBI 0930hrs. Met by Mr. A.D.O. Desailly. Mock election held. Mr. Desailly returned to Tari. Usual talks etc. Slept at TIGIBI.

Sunday 2nd February.

Departed TIGIBI 0935hrs. and arrived URUMA 1035hrs. Usual talks. Slept at URUMA.

Monday 3rd February.

Departed URUMA 0915hrs. and arrived TAURI 1100hrs. after half hour stop at PUJU for minor complaint. Usual talks and complaints. Slept at TAURI.

Tuesday 4th February.

Departed TAURI 0845hrs. and arrived HAMBUARI 0945hrs. Usual talks and a mock election held. Departed HAMBUARI 1300hrs. and arrived TARI 1345hrs. Patrol stood down and slept at Tari.

END OF DIARY.

(3)

INTRODUCTION.

1. The main aims of this patrol were to escort the six Tari candidates around the South Basin Census Division whilst they made themselves known to the local population, supervise the meetings, make known to the people the polling places and polling times and give final explanatory talks to the people. The six candidates who were invited to join the patrol, gave their talks without any interference from the patrol whatsoever and my own talks touched only on matters concerning methods of voting and to pointing out that the six candidates were the only men the people could vote for in the elections. Due to the fact that the people were curious as to whom the Special Electorate candidates were, since these have not visited the Sub-District, a brief familiarization description of each was given.

2. Two mock elections were held and leading men and women were invited to participate in these and then explain what had happened, to the rest of the communities. All polling centres in the South Basin are now equipped with small buildings for voting purposes - these are being built throughout the Tari Administrative area by Mr. C.P.O. Gleeson.

3. In my opinion, the nature of this patrol does not justify time being spent typing the usual descriptive Patrol Report as required by Headquarters and in fact I believe that little is acheived by such reports following a patrol of under a weeks duration - unless of course the patrol is of a special nature or meets with some exceptional incident; perhaps I am mistaken in this belief.

NATIVE THOUGHTS AND ATTITUDES.

4. Generally, the people appear to have a fairly good understanding of what the Elections are all about. Mock elections were executed smoothly and ratherly speedily. People, although perhaps not fully aware of the purpose of preferential voting, did vote their preferences without question or prolonged delays deciding just what their preferences were. The few questions asked were quite pertinent.

5. The six candidates all spoke in prearranged turn and were each rewarded with polite, equipollent applause after their talk. Apparently the candidates' talks dealt with explanatory matters more than their individual platforms, and what good types the other five were, albeit such matters as roads, schools, aid posts and vague econosic developmental projects were mentioned. No candidate was reported to have entered into any polemics concerning another's 'platform'. It would appear that the Huri has already decided who will get his vote and I doubt whether any candidate has the charisma to win an affectual swing during the few days that now remain before polling day.

6. From impressions gained, I doubt whether we could be more fully prepared for the forthcoming elections. Personally, I anticipate a near one hundred per cent vote with the minimum of trouble.

7. A mock election at Tigibi helped dispel a rumour amongst the people of that area that the buildings to be used for polling booths were to be used for some form of 'medical' examination of the young females. It would appear that the rumour stems from gossip and corruption of gossip relating to the recent visit of a Morbidity Survey Team in the Sub-District. A touch of humour was added by one gentleman who named the eight candidates (six open and two secial) and then called the names back in reverse order with equal rapidity, adding that he had heard the Government's talk and would the Government now hear his?!

CONCLUSION.

8. The patrol succeeded in aquainting the people with the candidates and in winding up the Electoral Education Campaign in the area visited. People, after sitting listening to speeches for three hours were disinclined to remain around camp sites after the last talk and so real contact was not made to the extent that people sat around for informal discussions on routine Native Affairs patrols thus enabling an officer to glean to some degree their thoughts and attitudes at the time of visit.

9. No complaints warranted Court action and no serious matter was brought before the patrol. This patrol followed only four days behind another visit to the area and possibly many matters were settled during the earlier period.

10. The Village Constable of PAI informed me that he and his group were anxious to build a vehicular road from Iangome rest house to Tauri rest house. Matters concerning payment and tools (or actually lack of same) were discussed but this failed to ~~show~~ produce any waning of enthusiasm for the proposed project.

11. R.S.1 forms have been completed and forwarded and Camping Allowance Contingencies are enclosed.

(C. WERRILLOW)
Patrol Officer.

6-2-1964.

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORT

District of Southern Highlands Report No. TARI Patrol No. 20 of 1963/64.

Patrol Conducted by Mr J.O.Hunter., Patrol Officer.

Area Patrolled East Basin and South Basin Census Divisions.

Patrol Accompanied by Europeans Mr R.T.Gleeson , Cadet Patrol Officer.

Natives Five (5 members of R.P. & N.G.C. , 2 interpreters).

Duration—From 16/2/64 to 13/3/64.

Number of Days 27 days (26 nights camped out).

Did Medical Assistant Accompany? No

Last Patrol to Area by—District Services January 64

Medical ..... /...../19.....

Map Reference.....

Objects of Patrol To constitute a Polling Team for the 1964 Hse. of Assembly Elections.
Routine Administration.

Director of Native Affairs,
PORT MORESBY.

Forwarded, please.

/ / 19

.....
District Commissioner

Amount Paid for War Damage Compensation .... £.....

Amount Paid from D.N.E. Trust Fund .... £.....

Amount paid from P.E.D.P. Trust Fund ....

67-15-64

1st May, 1964.

District Officer,
Southern Highlands District,
MENDI.

Assistant District Officer,
Sub District Office,
TARI.

PATROL REPORT NO. 20-63/64 - TARI

Receipt of the above report is acknowledged with thanks.

The officers concerned are to be congratulated on apprehending the escapees and no doubt the Huris will have second thoughts before offending against our concepts of law and order.

The fact that the elections were being conducted at the same time may influence the people to be more receptive to our teachings.

The polling programme was apparently well conceived and the polling well executed.

I agree that the elections must have generated enthusiasm amongst the Huri in that large numbers of people who have never come forward before for census appeared and cast votes.

Mr. Hunter and his team have done a first class job.

J. K. McCarthy,
DIRECTOR.

67-15-64

(12)

67-3-5

DEPARTMENT OF NATIVE AFFAIRS
16 APR 1964

District Office,
Mendi.
Southern Highlands District.

10th. April 1964.

Assistant District Officer,
Sub District Office,
TARI.

Tari Patrol Report No. 20 of 1963/64.

Thank you for the above mentioned Report which was received on the 25th. March 1964.

Mr. Hunter has presented a concisely written Report.

The percentage of people who recorded their votes in this area is in conformity with the remainder of the District and reflects most creditably on the Education programme. I feel sure that Mr. Slaughter for one did not anticipate such a response.

Mr. Hunter and his patrol personnel are to be congratulated on their vigilance in apprehending the various suspects. The various administrative successes that have occurred lately in the Tari area indicates the quality of the patrolling that is being carried out and should give the Huri's much food for reflective thought.

No opportunity should now be lost to maintain the political education programme and in particular the feminine population should be publicly praised for their interest in the Elections generally. They should be made aware that the Administration fully appreciates the influence they wield and that they will be supported to the full - a well informed public opinion is most necessary if the House of Assembly is to be a success and to ignore the female population or failure to appreciate their importance could easily slow down developmental processes.

A cheque for camping allowance will be forwarded direct to Mr. Hunter by the District Finance Officer, Mt. Hagen.

(A.C. JEFFERIES.)
District Officer.

The Director,
Dept. of Native Affairs,
KONEDOBU.

For your information please.

A.C. JEFFERIES.

(10)

20/63-64.

(W)

67-1-1

Sub-District Office,
TARI,
Southern Highlands District.

24th March, 1964.

The District Officer,
District Office,
MENDI.

REPORT OF TARI PATROL NUMBER 20 of 1963-64.

Please find the above report by Mr. Hunter, enclosed in duplicate.

Unfortunately it is impossible to comment on the report at the present time due to the amount of work involved in Electoral Returns, Amendments to the Roll (nearly five thousand) and other matters which have accumulated during the past few weeks.

Camping Allowance Contingencies for both Mr. Hunter (Officer conducting the patrol) and Mr. Gleeson who accompanied the patrol, are enclosed for funding.

P. N. Donnelly

(P.N. DONNELLY)
Assistant District Officer.

(10)

20/63-64.

Sub-District Office,
TARI.
Southern Highlands District.

17th March, 1964.

The Assistant District Officer,
Sub-District Office,
TARI.

TARI PATROL No. 20 of 1963/64.
AN ELECTORAL PATROL TO THE EAST BASIN AND SOUTH BASIN CENSUS DIVISION AREAS.

PATROL CONDUCTED BY	:	J.C.Hunter , Patrol Officer.
PATROL ACCOMPANIED BY	:	R.T.Gleeson, Cadet Patrol Officer.
		No. 9171 , Constable HAROKAL. No. 9982 , Constable TONSON. No.10547 , Constable TUNCAIK.
		Interpreter ANGOBE. Interpreter HAMMIN. (part of patrol).
AREA PATROLLED	:	East Basin Census Division. South Basin Census Division.
DURATION OF PATROL	:	16/2/64 to 13/3/64. 27 days patrol. (26 nights camped out).
OBJECTS OF PATROL	:	To constitute a polling team and collect votes in the above-mentioned areas for the 1964 Hse. of Assembly Elections. Routine Administration.

oooooo0000oooooo

(9)

DIARY OF PATROL .

Sunday, 16th February.

In the morning cargo and election matter prepared for patrol Mid-afternoon Mr R.T.Gleeson took patrol's gear KWANDI per station tractor. 0530 hrs self and Mr Gleeson departed Tari. An hour's walk to KWANDI. Talks locals. Slept.

Monday, 17th February.

KWANDI Polling Booth opened at 0800 hrs. Voting throughout the day until 1930 hrs. To-day process slow and tedious; during this 11½ hrs some 557 votes recorded. Numerous people not on Electoral Roll. Camped again KWANDI on an unusually fine and starry night.

Tuesday, 18th February.

0800 hrs KWANDI Polling Booth opened. 0830-0930 visit from Returning Officer, Mr ADO Desailly. Voting proceeded until approx. 1200 hrs. No further voters to come foward and Booth closed. 1320 hrs departed KWANDI. 1340-1355 polling at Tari Hansenide Colony - incapacitated voters. 1400-1430 patrol moved to HEWARE. 1445-1530 hrs Returning Officer at HEWARE. KWANDI voting records handed over. 1630-1650 heard complaint. Camp and Booth set up HEWARE.

Wednesday, 19th February.

0800 hrs opened Polling Booth HEWARE; a large crowd in early attendance. 1200-1210 & 1625-1630 hrs Returning Officer HEWARE. Voting till 1700 when voting numbers exhausted. Booth remained open until 1800 hrs. Night HEWARE.

Thursday, 20th February.

Between 0800-0900 hrs Booth open. Observed no further voters here. Heard complaint. Broke camp. An hour's walk to ITAPU. Camp and Booth set up ITAPU. 1015-1300 heard two complaints re pig-stealing. 1330 crowd from HOGANI and LIBUBA had gathered and voting got underway. Of the 200 odd votes cast here this afternoon I in 4 not on the Roll and appear never to have previously come foward for census. 1835-1845 hrs Returning Officer visited ITAPU - Records HEWARE voting handed over. Camp ITAPU.

Friday, 21st February.

ITAPU. Polling commenced this day at 0800 hrs. No further voting after 1230 hrs. Returning Officer at ITAPU 1530-1600 hrs. Booth open until 1800 hrs. Slept night ITAPU.

Saturday, 22nd February.

Departed ITAPU at 0805 hrs. Around 40 minutes walking to HANGAPO. By 0945 HANGAPO polling got moving gradually. Voting continued till 1700 hrs, Booth closing for the day at 1800 hrs. Slept.

Sunday, 23rd February.

Sabbath at HANGAPO. Voting records ITAPU handed Returning Officer. Talks locals. Several minor complaints brought foward.

Monday, 24th February.

0300-1200 hrs HANGAPO Booth open. However, no more voters here. Several minor complaints brought foward. All settled amicably. 1315 hrs walked to PARI in a little under an hour. Camp and Booth prepared. Talks to local people and officials. 2400 hrs patrol's cookhouse destroyed by fire. Nothing lost.

Tuesday, 25th February.

PARI Polling Booth opened 0800 hrs and voting gradually got into full swing. Voting until heavy rainstorms around 1600 hrs. Spent night at PARI.

Wednesday, 26th February.

Booth PARI again open at 0800 hrs. Voting completed at approx. 1230 hrs. Mainly sect. 130(i) votes. Booth open till 1800 hrs . HANGAPO voting records to Tari. Remained camped PARI.

Thursday, 27th February.

Between 0800-0930 hrs Booth PARI open. No further votes cast. 0935-1020 hrs patrol moved to KELA via MUNDIJA, a further ½ hour from MUNDIJA and reached KELA alittle after 1100 hrs. Camp and Booth organised. Booth KELA open between 1400-1800 hrs. However, heavy showers perhaps kept some potential voters away and after 1600 hrs no further votes cast. Camped night KELA.

Friday, 28th February.

Voting underway KELA at 0800 hrs. Police search this area for male native who escaped this morning from Tari Corrective Institution. No more voting after 1230 hrs. Booth open till 1800 hrs. Night KELA.

Saturday, 29th February.

0600 hrs Police search party looking for escapee. 0750 hrs patrol departed KELA, members and carriers arriving IANGOME by 0945 hrs. 1000-1015 visit Mr ADO R.N. Desailly. 1015 hrs Booth opened for voting, and by 1030 hrs voters coming foward, and voting continued steadily until approx 1730 hrs. Booth closed 1800 hrs. Slept IANGOME.

Sunday, 1st March.

Sunday spent IANGOME. Some complaints handled. Rations from Tari. KELA voting records to Tari Returning Officer.

Monday, 2nd March.

At 0800 hrs voting got underway at IANGOME. 1000-1030 hrs Returning Officer Mr ADO Desailly IANGOME. Voting until 1835 hrs. Total votes IANGOME 687. Night IANGOME.

Tuesday, 3rd March.

0720 hrs patrol departed IANGOME. 1 hour to PIANGWANDA. 0845 hrs Booth open. Steady stream of voters until 1725 hrs 1800 hrs closed Booth. Slept PIANGWANDA.

Wednesday, 4th March.

PIANGWANDA Booth open and voting underway at 0800. 1100-1115 Tari Returning Officer PIANGWANDA. IANGOME records taken, together with one full ballot box. Booth open till 1800 hrs. 146 votes cast this day, 133 of these being sect. 130's. Late in afternoon male native escapee from Tari C.I. in 1962 was arrested and given an escort back to Tari. Remainded camped PIANGWANDA.

Thursday, 5th March.

Polling Booth PIANGWANDA again re-opened early morning but no votes since approx. 1535 yesterday. Records voting here to Tari. Patrol moved on to TIGIBI but an hour's easy walking away. Camp and Booth set up and polling commenced here at around 1140 hrs. Voting continued till 1530 hrs when exceedingly wet conditions drove voters away. Open till 1800 hrs. Camped TIGIBI on a wet night.

Friday, 6th March. 0800 hrs polling TIGIBI. Const. TUNGARE to Tari with a prisoner. Voting until approx. 1400 hrs. Booth closed 1800 hrs. Heavy rain afternoon and evening. Night TIGIBI.

Saturday, 7th March. 0745 hrs parade police members. Drill and rifle inspection. 0800 TIGIBI Booth open. Visit by Tari Returning Officer between 1200-1220 hrs. Another full ballot box to Tari. All of 126 sect. 130 voters her to-day from around Mt. Doma area and appears they haven't been previously censused. About one of four of the total TIGIBI votes cast by those whose names not in the Electoral Roll. Another night TIGIBI.

Sunday, 8th March. Sunday at TIGIBI. 1000-1100 hrs patrol police given shooting practice and drill range procedure at an ideal natural range (a high overhanging bank of the Huria) not far from the Camp.

Monday, 9th March,

0745-0800 police drilled and rifles inspected. 0800-1000 TIGIBI Booth again open. No further voters. Broke camp. 1030 hrs departed. 1½ hrs walk to URUMA, patrol and cargo arriving by high noon. Camp made URUMA. Talks to local people.

Tuesday, 10th March.

0730-0745 hrs police parade and inspection. 0745-0815 hrs Complaint heard. 0800 hrs Booth URUMA open, and by 0815 voting had commenced. Booth closed 1800 hrs.

Wednesday, 11th March.

0800-1000 hrs Booth opened but voters numbers here exhausted yesterday. One complaint referred Tari. Broke camp. Walked to TAURI, patrol and cargo arriving in alittle over two hours. Afternoon TAURI. Camp and Booth prepared. Talks. Few minor complnts. Excellent swimming spot near camp in Huria River. Slept TAURI.

Thursday, 12th March.

TAURI Booth open 0800-1800 hrs. One male native escapee Tari C.I. in 1960 while being remamded for wilful murder was recognised by Const. NAROKAI and taken into custody. Night TAURI.

Friday, 13th March.

Between 0800-1020 hrs polling at TAURI. 1100 Booth

Friday, 13th March. (cont.)

closed down. Patrol moved to Tari. A two hour walk, arriving Tari around 1300 hrs. Carriers paid off. Voting records (URUMA and TAURI) handed over to Tari Returning Officer together with two remaining ballot boxes. Talks Mr ADO Desailly. Patrol stood down.

END OF DIARY.

oooocooCOOoooooooo

PURPOSE OF PATROL.

The main purpose of this patrol was to work as one of the two mobile polling teams in that area of the Tari Electorate normally administered from Tari. This patrol constituted a team which carried out polling functions in the East Basin and South Basin Census Divisions of the Tari Sub-District.

INTRODUCTION.

As revealed in the Patrol Diary polling booths were established and polling carried out at eleven different centres. Voting days for these centres had been advertised well in advance and no difficulty was incurred in keeping to the advertised schedule. The writer acted as the polling team's Presiding Officer, while Mr K.T.Gleeson carried out the duties of Poll Clerk.

Since the principle mission of the patrol was that of collecting votes for the House of Assembly elections, other matters of routine administration usually covered in normal patrolling were relegated to minor importance. However, where matters were pressing they were of course dealt with. Also, when pressure from election work was slack (and this was not very often) enough to allow normal administrative work, such was attended to.

Because of the nature of the patrol this report will not therefore embody all those subjects normally dealt with and reported upon.

NATIVE AFFAIRS.

The reception given the patrol throughout was exceedingly good. As a newcomer to this area I had no real idea of how the patrol would be received, and was indeed surprised at the response of the local inhabitants which may be indicated by the large number of the area's local people who turned up to the various booths to vote for the first time.

Over 80% of the people in the area patrolled who had been previously registered on the Electoral Roll came foward to vote. The percentage of those who were present in the area and who voted as being registered voters was actually higher, as there were a number of people absent as workers and outside the Sub-District as such.

An interesting feature was offered by the large number of voters whose names did not appear on the Electoral Roll. Of some 5,000 or so votes cast around 900 odd votes were those of absentee (or sect. 130) voters. Virtually all of these absentees appear never to have bothered to come foward before a census patrol. This alone must more than indicate the interest that must have been generated amongst the local Huli people.

(8)

During the duration of the patrol, several male natives who had previously escaped from the Tari Corrective Institution were apprehended and taken into custody. Another, with a current warrant out for his arrest was also arrested. One of the former, one ANGAMAN of HADANI, escaped from the Tari C.I. in 1960, after having been remanded on a charge of wilful murder. Since being brought back to Tari he has been charged with the wilful murder of one KAMBALI of HADANI, and has again been remanded. The alertness of Const. NAROKAI in recognising the latter escapee led to his arrest. All but one of the abovementioned escapees were recognised (either visually or through their names) as they waited to vote. In each individual case the man was allowed to vote first before being questioned and ultimately arrested. Again, one wonders at the attraction and the aura of intrigue aroused by the prelude to, and the actual voting itself. It most certainly played it's part in bringing the abovementioned gentlemen out of hiding.

Observations made in regard to voting include the following;

(I) A most striking fact was the obvious sucess of pre-election educational and propaganda programmes. Credit here must go to fellow-officers of D.N.A. at Tari (and also to an extent to others who may have assisted from time to time). I feel that perhaps the overwhelming response to their time-consuming efforts should be gratifying to those responsible for 'setting up the stage' as the necessary prelude to the casting of votes.

(II) As a result of the abovementioned programme prior to election;
(a) a terrific amount of interest and/or curiousity was generated amongst the Huli people,
and (b) there was overall quite a creditable comprehension of procedure and knowledge of the candidates.
These factors could also no doubt be attributed to the fact that a common language is spoken by all peoples throughout the electorate.

(III) As previously mentioned, the intrigue of it all brought foward a surprisingly large number of persons whose names had not been given for the Electoral Roll. The majority of the 900 odd had not previously appeared at census.

(IV) Voting varied throughout. Some voted in definite blocks (and within some groups there were often different blocks), while others tended to vote more on individual lines. However, even in the groups where the voting was almost entirely in blocks there were still individuals who cast a vote completely different from their fellows.

(V) **The influence** of one of the local Missions which was openly supporting two of the candidates was most obvious. In areas of the vicinity of such mission stations and where their sphere of influence was strongest, polling for the favoured candidates was very strong. In such instances the list of candidates had most certainly been 'conned by rote'.

(VI) Generally the Tari candidates were given the major preferences by the Tari electors, the Koroba candidates therefore usually played second-fiddle to the local 'home town' product.

(VII) Polling at all centres finished well before schedule. However, booths always remained open after voters had ceased to come foward, thus ensuring that all who wished to vote were given ample opportunity to do so.

CONCLUSION.

Everything went off smoothly.

The patrol achieved it's purpose.

J.O. Hunter.

J.O. HUNTER.
Patrol Officer.

oooooooooooo0000000000000ooooooooooooo

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA R.S. Form 1 (4)

ROYAL PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA CONSTABULARY

[redacted]
The Commissioner of Police,
KONEDOBU.

Sub-District Office,
TARI,
23rd March, 1964.

SUBJECT: No. 9171 Name Const. MAROKAI

I CERTIFY that the entry made hereunder is a true facsimile of an original entry made by me in the Record of Service of the above-mentioned under the authority conferred on me as an Officer of the Royal Papua and New Guinea Constabulary and that the content thereof is true and correct.

1.						
2.						
3.						
4.						
5.						
6.						
7.						
8.				Conduct.		J.O.Hunter. Pat. Off.
9. TARI PATROL NO. 20 OF 1963/64.	27 days	Tari	Sth Enga East Basin.	Extremely Good.	Cheerful willing.	J.O.Hunter. Pat. Off.
10.						
11.						
12.						

Issues

On lines hereunder insert any comments thought necessary *re* entries made or other personal data (e.g., increase in member's dependants).

I wish to recommend that Const be sent to N.C.O. School.

J.O.Hunter, Patrol Officer.

Officer of R.P. and N.G. Constabulary

Port Moresby: W. S. Nicholas, Government Printer.—5659/5.61.—20,000.

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA R.S. Form 1 (3)

ROYAL PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA CONSTABULARY

[redacted]

The Commissioner of Police,
KONEDOBU.

Sub-District Office,
TARI.
23rd March 19 64.

SUBJECT: No. 9088 Name Const. TONGON.

I CERTIFY that the entry made hereunder is a true facsimile of an original entry made by me in the Record of Service of the above-mentioned under the authority conferred on me as an Officer of the Royal Papua and New Guinea Constabulary and that the content thereof is true and correct.

1.						
2.						
3.						
4.						
5.						
6.						
7.						
8.						
9.	27 days	Tari	Sth. Basin East Basin	Conduct Good.	Indolent Initiative Attitude.	J.O.Hunter.
10.						
11.						
12.						

Issues

On lines hereunder insert any comments thought necessary *re* entries made or other personal data (e.g., increase in member's dependants).

J.O.HUNTER.

Officer of R.P. and N.G. Constabulary

Port Moresby: W. S. Nicholas, Government Printer.—5659/5.64.—20,000.

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA R.S. Form 1 (2)

ROYAL PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA CONSTABULARY

[redacted]
[redacted]
The Commissioner of Police
KONEDOBU.

Sub-District Office,
TARI.

23rd March 19 64

SUBJECT: No. 10547 Name TUNGARE

I CERTIFY that the entry made hereunder is a true facsimile of an original entry made by me in the Record of Service of the above-mentioned under the authority conferred on me as an Officer of the Royal Papua and New Guinea Constabulary and that the content thereof is true and correct.

1.						
2.						
3.						
4.						
5.						
6.						
7.						
8.						
9.	27 days	Tari	Sth. Basin East Basin	Conduct Good.	Works well. [illegible] himself [illegible]	J.O.Hunter. J.O.Hunter.
10.						
11.						
12.						

Issues

On lines hereunder insert any comments thought necessary *re* entries made or other personal data (e.g., increase in member's dependants).

J.O.Hunter.
J.O.HUNTER.
Officer of R.P. and N.G. Constabulary

Port Moresby: W. S. Nicholas, Government Printer.—5659/5.61.—20,000.

(7)

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORT

District of TARI, S.H.D. Report No. TARI 21 of 1963-64.

Patrol Conducted by C. HARRILLOU, PATROL OFFICER.

Area Patrolled PUIJERO C.D. & KAMBE CREEK, DUNA S.D.

Patrol Accompanied by Europeans NIL.

Natives 1 POLICEMAN, 1 D.M.A. INTERPRETER.

Duration--From 4/4/1964 to 10/4/1964

Number of Days 7

Did Medical Assistant Accompany? No.

Last Patrol to Area by—District Services ../2/1964

Medical ..../9/1963.

Map Reference TARI & KOROBA SUB-DISTRICT MAPS.

Objects of Patrol As PER ENCLOSED INSTRUCTIONS.

.....

Director of Native Affairs,
PORT MORESBY.

Forwarded, please.

/ /19

.....
District Commissioner

Amount Paid for War Damage Compensation .... £.....

Amount Paid from D.N.E. Trust Fund .... £.....

Amount paid from P.E.D.P. Trust Fund ....

.....

.....

.....

(7)

67-15-66

27th May, 1964.

District Officer,
Southern Highlands District,
MENDI.

PATROL REPORT NO. 21-1963/64 - KARI:

Receipt of the abovementioned patrol report is acknowledged with thanks. Tell Mr. Carrillow to complete the cover for his patrol report properly.

2. It is gratifying to note the favourable response of the people and their increasing confidence in the Administration.

3. A heartening report.

(J.K. McCarthy)
DIRECTOR.

67. 15. 66

(b)

DEPARTMENT OF NATIVE AFFAIRS
24 APR 1964
HEADQUARTERS
PORT MORESBY

67-3-5

District Office,
Mendi.
Southern Highlands District.

18th. April 1064.

Assistant District Officer,
Sub District Office,
TARI.

Tari Patrol Report No. 21 of 1961/64.

Thank you for the above mentioned Report which was received on the 17th. inst.

The native situation is very good and reflects the increased control which has become most marked over the past twelve months.

I agree the new Aid Post will be of immense value and should materially assist them to appreciate the work of the Administration.

Concerning road work the District Commissioner has very firmly indicated that no new commitments are to be entered into unless the people are prepared to work voluntarily - no cash is available for new works.

(A.C. Jefferies.)
District Officer.

Minute to:-
Director,
Dept. of Native Affairs,
KONEDOBU.

For your information please.

(A.C. Jefferies.)
District Officer.

(5)

Sub-District Office,
Tari,
Southern Highlands District.

3rd April 1964

Mr C. Warrillow,
Patrol Officer,
Tari

PATROL INSTRUCTIONS

Please prepare to mount a brief patrol to the Puijero Census Division and the adjoining part of the Duna Sub-district.

2. We have already discussed the reported abduction of a woman and threatening behaviour by the alleged offenders. You should make full enquiries in the Puijero and then proceed with any necessary witnesses to the rest house at Tabadiamabu in the Duna Sub-district. Mr Haywood, A.D.O. Koroba, plans to arrive at Tabadiamabu on Tuesday 7th April, and you should endeavour to arrive at about the same time.

3. After you have joined Mr Haywood's party you should assist him as required, but if he considered that no useful purpose will be served by your remaining you should return to Tari by the most practical route.

4. This is not intended to be a routine patrol of the Puijero, and although you will, of course, deal with any matters which warrant immediate attention and are called to your notice, you should make the patrol as brief as is consistent with doing the work required. It is hoped to mount other patrols for urgent routine work, and these will be at least partly delayed by your absence at this time.

R.M. Desailly
Assistant District Officer

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

In Reply
Please Quote
No. 23/63-64

Sub-District Office,
TARI,
Southern Highlands District.

12th April, 1964.

The Assistant District Officer,
T A R I.

SPECIAL PATROL TO PULJERO C/D AND KAMBE CREEK AREA OF DUNA S/D.

PATROL CONDUCTED BY	C. WARRILLOW Patrol Officer (part) M. HAYWOOD Assistant District Officer. (during period this patrol in Kambe area)
AREA PATROLLED	PULJERO CENSUS DIVISION and KAMBE CREEK AREA OF PARU CENSUS DIVISION OF DUNA.
PATROL ACCOMPANIED BY	9334 CONSTABLE TAPE. LAGARI, D.N.A. INTERPRETER.
DURATION OF PATROL	4TH APRIL, 1964, to 10TH APRIL, 1964. 7 actual days.
OBJECTS OF PATROL	As per enclosed patrol instructions.

DIARY

Saturday 4th April.

Departed Tari at 1245hrs by landrover after waiting for transport and for A.P.O. to accompany patrol to new Aid Post at Kaijagari, and arrived at Paijaga at 1340hrs. Thence on foot to Kaijagari arriving 1640hrs inspecting new Aid Post en route. Set up camp, spoke to locals re reported disturbance and explained nature and purpose of patrol. Slept at Kaijagari.

Sunday 5th April.

Day of rest at Kaijagari. A number of men and women questioned re abduction of woman from this area. Little gleaned from interviews since woman was actually abducted from Duna area whilst visiting relations. Slept at Kaijagari.

Monday 6th April.

At Kaijagari continuing investigations. Minor complaints heard. Discussions with locals re new road and Aid Post in area. Learnt during late afternoon that possible motive for abduction involves old fight compensation payments combined with bride price payments made recently. Slept at Kaijagari.

Tuesday 7th April.

Departed Kaijagari 0840hrs after persuading several score men that their voluntary 'carrying services' were not required. Arrived Tabadiamabu 1140hrs a few minutes behind the Koroba patrol led by Mr. A.D.O. Haywood. Set up camp and discussed matters with Mr. Haywood. People of general area arrived at camp site and investigations commenced by Mr. Haywood.

Wednesday 8th April.

Further investigations conducted by Mr. Haywood. Matter cleared up and area obviously settled, however too late to break camp. Slept at Tabadiamabu.

Thursday 9th April.

Both Koroba and Tari patrols departed Tabadiamabu at 0730hrs for the new road at Maria arriving soon after noon. Tari carriers despatched towards Tari, self accompanied Koroba patrol to Koroba arriving 1500hrs. Slept at Koroba.

Friday 10th April.

Departed Koroba by landrover at 0930hrs and arrived Tari 1130hrs. Patrol stood down and slept at Tari that night.

END OF DIARY.

A. INTRODUCTION.

1. As stated in the patrol instructions, this patrol was not of a routine nature, but set out with the specific intention of investigating reports indicating that a woman had been abducted from the Puijero area and taken into the Duna Sub-District, thence to proceed to the Kambe Creek area to meet Mr. A.D.O. Haywood at Tabadiamabu rest house to assist him where possible in settling the matter.

2. The patrol acheived its objectives without incident and also gave me an opportunity to see the country ajoining the Puijero Census Division where social intercourse between the people North of Tari and West of Koroba is not infrequent.

B. NATIVE AFFAIRS AND THE NATIVE SITUATION.

3. Despite the incident, people at both rest house visited were helpful and the patrol was well received. There is little to add to what was written in paragraphs 10 and 11 of Tari Patrol Report 6/63-64 and paragraph 6 of Tari Patrol Report 10/63-64.

4. Matters related to the abduction of the Puijero woman will be dealt with fully by Mr. Haywood who conducted most of the investigations and dealt with the offenders in the Court for Native Matters. The incident was relatively minor and repercussions in the area are most unlikely. All the offenders came from the Korenda area of the Duna Sub-District. When the patrol departed, the area was noted to be peaceful and settled with people going about their usual daily tasks as if nothing had happened.

5. People in the Puijero area were a little unsure of what had actually happened as only rumours had filtered through from the Kambe Creek area. However, they were quite confident that the patrol would settle the matter and were content to let it rest at that after a short explaination. Naturally their first reaction was curiosity and many wished to accompany the patrol into the Kambe Creek to see for themselves just what had happened. However, when the patrol left Kaijagari, only the usual number of carriers accompanied it, the others content to go back to their own business leaving the patrol to contend with what ever its might be.

C. VILLAGE OFFICIALS.

6. The one Village Constable from the Puijero was most helpful in arranging carriers and in finding people who were able to assist investigations on the Puijero side. Two Village Constables from the North Basin also accompanied the patrol to assist if necessary due to the fact that only one member of the R.P. & N.G.C. accompanied the Tari patrol. The former are amongst the better type of Official found in the Sub-District.

(7)

D. ROADS AND BRIDGES.

7. The new vehicular as mentioned in paragraph 20 of patrol report 14/63-64 is progressing well under the supervision of the Village Constable and local headmen. Nearly four miles of road have now been constructed and also a small bridge. If an officer were to be camped in the area for a couple of months, I think he would see the road completed almost to Kaijagari with the exception of some rather difficult sections including a bridge across the Tagari River. It will of course be several months before the staff situation and amount of works in other parts of the Sub-District allow such an extended patrol, meanwhile I am sure the people will continue their work unaided.

E. HEALTH AND HYGIENE.

8. With the incentive of a future posting of an Aid Post Orderly to the area, the people of the Puijero constructed an Aid Post near Kaijagari earlier this year and made land available for the A.P.O's garden. An A.P.O. was to have accompanied the patrol to Kaijagari to take up residence in the new Post. However, after waiting some time for him on Saturday morning the 4th of April, it was learnt that he was visiting friends and would find his own way to Kaijagari the following day. Nevertheless, most of the equipment and stores for the Aid Post were carried by enthusiastic people accompanying this patrol from Paijaga to Kaijagari. There is little need to describe the disappointment shown by the people when the patrol left Kaijagari on the following Tuesday with the A.P.O. still missing. I am sure that he would, by now, have arrived at Kaijagari and commenced working and treating the people who were eagerly awaiting him when the patrol arrived, but who had to return to their homes and come back on the Sunday, then the Monday and then the Tuesday.

F. LAW AND ORDER.

9. No matters requiring Court action or police investigation were brought to the notice of the patrol. The matter with which the patrol was mainly concerned appeared to be the only breach of law in the area. A woman was actually abducted, but rumours that people had been threatened with weapons or that the woman had been raped were quite unfounded. The incident is now finalised and the offenders have been dealt with according to law. Mr. Haywood's report should be read to obtain further details.

G. CONCLUSION.

10. The objects of the patrol were realised.

11. Camping allowance claims are enclosed.

C. Warrillow

(C. WARRILLOW)
Patrol Officer.

12 - 4 - 1964.

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORT

District of Southern Highlands. Report No. TARI Patrol No. 22 of 1963/64.

Patrol Conducted by J.O. Hunter , Patrol Officer.

Area Patrolled HAIRUGA Census Division , TARI Sub-District.

Patrol Accompanied by Europeans Nil.

Natives Three. Two members of R.P.&N.G.C. One Interpreter.

Duration—From 9/ 4/19 64 to 11/ 5/19 64.

Number of Days 31 days actually spent on Patrol. 28 nights camped out.

Did Medical Assistant Accompany? No .

Last Patrol to Area by—District Services Election Patrol. February/19 64.

Medical ..../..../19....

Map Reference.....

Objects of Patrol 1. Census Revision and Compilation of T/C Sheets.
2. Normal Routine Administration.

.....

Director of Native Affairs,
PORT MORESBY.

Forwarded, please.

/ /19

.....
District Commissioner

Amount Paid for War Damage Compensation .... £.....

Amount Paid from D.N.E. Trust Fund .... £.....

Amount paid from P.E.D.P. Trust Fund .....

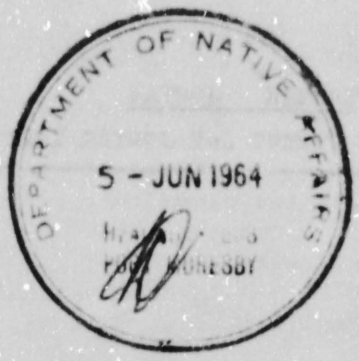
.....

.....

.....

67 15 70

(15)



67-3-5

District Office,
Mendi.
Southern Highlands District

22nd. May 1964.

Assistant District Officer,
Sub District Office,
TARI.

Tari Patrol Report No. 22 of 1963/64.

Thank you for the above mentioned Report which was received on the 21st. May 1964.

Mr. Hunter has indeed conducted a first class patrol and has produced a thought provoking Report.

His remarks concerning economic development are most interesting and I feel sure that the export of vegetables to other Districts, inparticular the Sepik, could be conveniently arranged. This matter will be taken up with the District Commissioner and the District Agriculture Officer.

Concerning themore ambitious plans the attention of the Director of Native Affairs will be particularly drawn to this section of the Report and he will no doubt discuss the subject matter with the Director of Agriculture and and the Director of Trade and Industry.

This has been a most useful Patrol and Report and Mr. Hunter is to be commended.

(A.C.Jefferies.)
District Officer

Minute to:-
Director, Dept. of Native Affairs,
KONEDOBU.

The comments made by Mr. Hunter under the heading Commercial Agriculture warrants closer study, perhaps you would care to discuss these intelligent suggestions with the appropriate authorities.

(A.C.Jefferies.)
District Officer.

(14)

PATROL REPORT.

TARI PATROL No. TWENTY TWO OF 1963/64.

PATROL CONDUCTED BY : JAMES O. HUNTER , PATROL OFFICER.

AREA PATROLLED : HAIBUGA CENSUS DIVISION.

MEMBERS ACCOMPANYING : TWO MEMBERS OF R.P.&N.G.C.
No. 9171 Constable NAROKAI.
No. 9638 Constable MAKAI.

ONE INTERPRETER, HURI/PIDGIN.
ANGOBE (27 days). LEGARU (4 days).

DURATION OF PATROL : FROM 9TH APRIL, 1964 TO 11TH MAY, 1964.

THIRTY ONE DAYS SPENT ON PATROL.
TWENTY EIGHT NIGHTS SPENT CAMPED OUT.

LAST NATAFF PATROL : FEBRUARY - ELECTION PATROL.

MAP SCALE : FOUR MILES TO THE INCH.

PURPOSES OF PATROL : (1) CENSUS REVISION AND COMPILATION OF TAX/CEN. SHEETS.
(2) NORMAL ROUTINE ADMINISTRATION.

.....

(13)

DIARY OF PATROL.

9.4.64. Preparations in the morning for departure patrol. Rations, stationery and other cargo taken to HAMBUARI Rest House by Government Contractor.
Early afternoon departed Tari, accompanied by Const. NAROKAI and interpreter ANGOBE. About 1¼ hrs walk to HAMBUARI. Talks local V.C.'s at HAMBUARI. Rain.

10.4.64. 0830-1830 hrs census revision at HAMBUARI. HAMBUARI-WARI, HIWARE and KENDO groups censused. T/C sheets being used for first time. Much customary movement of people from area to area. High proportion of separation and re-marriage and the expected confusion re census. Spent night HAMBUARI.

11.4.64. 0730-1030 hrs census revision HAMBUARI completed. At 1045 hrs patrol cargo to TINDIMA Rest House. Walked to Tari Station. Arrived around noon.
Afternoon & evening sanding floors my Tari residence.

12.4.64. Sunday. At Tari. Worked at sanding house with P.W.D. machine throughout day and in evening.

13.4.64. 0645-0845 hrs walked Tari to TINDIMA. At 1000 hrs census TINDIMA underway. By early afternoon census revised and T/C sheets made out for TINDIMA-IUMU/LABUJE and -IUMU/KURIA. Heavy rain afternoon prevented further census. Camped.

14.4.64. 0800-1300 hrs census at TINDIMA. TINDIMA groups of TAGIMA and EGAGO and their various sub-groups completed. At 1400 hrs broke camp. ½ hrs walk to HIWANDA Rest House. Camp set up. Talks locals, V.C.'s and leaders. Night HIWANDA.

15.4.64. Census to-day HIWANDA of HIWA group, of which three main discerable sub-groups, HIWA/HARI, HARAIJE, WAMIA. To local U.F.M. with Mr J. Erkkela for evening meal. Camped HIWANDA.

16.4.64. 0800-0900 hrs checking census figures. 0900-1100 hrs. Heard several minor complaints. 1100-1400 hrs census revision of part of the TUMBIERI group here at HIWANDA. 1500-1730 hrs. One C.N.M. case heard. 1730-1800 hrs talks with patrol party and two local A.P.O.'s. Slept HIWANDA.

17.4.64. Census revision and T/C sheets made for three more of the TUMBIERI sub-groups. Talks re seeking of medical aid for children. Camped HIWANDA. A fine and starry night after a stormy afternoon.

18.4.64. At HIWANDA part of Saturday morning, then walked to Tari via HALIMBU and WOLOLO. 2 hrs and 5 minutes.
Saturday PM working on my residence Tari with sanding machine.

19.4.64. Sunday Tari Station working on house.

(12)

20.4.64. 0630-0900 hrs walked Tari to HIWANDA via HAMBUARI and TINDIMA. 0930 to 1715 census revision of TELABO-ARIABE. Work commenced this day on new rest houses TELABO. Remained HIWANDA camp. Another rat invasion R.H. this ngt.

21.4.64. 0810 hrs Mr ADO Desailly and the DAO, Mr H. Moulder, HIWANDA per land rover. Talked for about ½ hour. Interp. ANGOBE temp. to Tari. Replaced by LEGARE. 0845-1230 hrs census revision of TELABO-NALIBA gropp. 1315-1400 a complaint heard in C.N.M. 1400-1530 completed census revis. of TELABO-NALIBA. 1530-1600 heard dispute. 1615-1900 hrs 3 C.N.M. cases were heard. Night HIWANDA.

22.4.64. 0800 hrs broke camp HIWANDA. Two prisoners to Tari with Const NAROKAI. Cargo to HALIMBU with Const MAKAI. Self and interpreter to TELABO area. Visited Aid Post and site new rest houses. Talks locals and to V.C. TOGORI. Arrived camp HALIMBU a little prior to noon. Afternoon spent hearing disputes. 3 Ct. cases set down for hearing morning. Slept.

23.4.64. Report of trouble in UNDUBI-AKAU area received last night. 0730-0845 C.N.M. convened. 22 prisoners to Tari with MAKAI and an extra constable TAPI. Self Const NAROKAI and LEGARI to AKAU. 2 hrs straight walking. 3 hrs in AKAU-PI area investigating complaint. Witnesses re alledg. abduction back to HALIMBU with us. Also parties to another complaint. Hot, sunny afternoon. ANGOBE back from Tari. Night HALIMBU.

24.4.64. LEGARE (3 days patrol) and TAPI (1day) back to Tari. 0800 hrs comm. census revision of two HALIMBU- TANI grps., TOROMO and HEWAGO. Slow work. Cont. till 1700 hrs. At approx 1600 an earthquake about strength 3-5, and lasting for some 30 seconds interrupted census. Heard further complaints in early evening. Spent night HALIMBU.

25.4.64. Between 0830-1030 hrs census revision HAL.-TANI/LEBE. 1055-1110 flowers etc at base of camp flagpole. Simple ceremony of commemoration, self and two police; the last post heard clearly on transistor. Anzac Day observed.

26.4.64. Sunday observed HALIMBU. Talks locals.

27.4.64. 0800-1115 hrs. Heard 4 separate C.N.M. cases at HALIMBU. Also minor complaints. 3 prisoners to Tari. 1140 hrs broke camp. 50 minutes walk to Rest House at TUMBIAGO. Talks afternoon to local V.C.'s. 1815-1810 group of AKAU men brought to camp by number of V.C.'s. C.N.M. hearing. Slept.

28.4.64. 0745-0815 C.N.M. hearing. Census revision and T/C sheets compiled for TUMBIAGO-TOBANI, and -TANI/TOROMO and HEWAGO. 1630-1915 spent hearing C.N.M. complaint. 2000-2400 hrs two further C.N.M. hearings. LEGARE Interpreter.

29.4.64. 0620 hrs Const NAROKAI left camp escorting 3 prisoners to Tari. 0800-1330 hrs census 3 more grps. T/C sheets exhausted yesterday and nil Tari. Talks all. Construct. yest. and to-day 2 new buildings YOBIDJA Aid Post. 1345 broke camp. 30 minutes to HARE. Talks local V.C.'s. 1600-1700 heard complaint. Also 1915-1945 hrs. Night Census figs to date.

(11)

30.4.64. 0960 hrs commenced revision of three groups HARE-HUBI, YOBIDJA and ARUA. Census completed around I515 hrs. I515 - I630 hrs hearing disputes. Camp site improved this day and some 40-50 odd Casuarinas planted out encircling it. Remained HARE this night.

1.5.64. Patrol departed HARE at 0900 hrs. Around 1½ hrs walk over bush track to KARIDA. Carriers 2 hrs. Spent some hours walking around camp site. A clear morning and a splendid panorama from top of nearby hills. Site selected for new rest house and work clearing etc. commenced. Heavy rain afternoon and evening at KARIDA.

2.5.64. Census revision throughout this day until a little after I600 hrs when heavy rain set in. Complaint received from KOMO invol. Komo and BUDA people from the Tari area. Is being investigated. KARIDA - ARUA, YOBIDJA, PEDA, HIAGA grps. censused this day. Another wet night KARIDA.

3.5.64. Sunday at KARIDA with patrol party.

4.5.64. Between 0800-I230 census revised another 5 KARIDA groups; KINABE, KERO, YAGA, PIWALI, HUBI. Some 765 people censused KARIDA. New and quite palatial rest house nearing completion. Depated KARIDA I235 hrs walking through to MUNIMA in Ihr 25 mins. Carriers 2 hrs 5mins. Camp set up. Heard a dispute from KARIDA. Night MUNIMA.

5.5.64. Census revision MUNIMA throughout day and between 0830 and I800 hrs. More people invol. in KOMO-BUDA complaint arrived MUNIMA. Total 576 people censused MUNIMA. Four main grps. Heard and settled a dispute invol. pigs in evening. Slept.

6.5.64. Site marked for new rest house at MUNIMA. 0930 hrs departed MUNIMA. Around 1½ hrs solid walk to the WOLOLO Rest House. Cargo approx. 2 hrs. Place here neglected. 'Spring clean' throughout afternoon. I500 - 2000 hrs, 3 C.N.M. cases were heard. In one of these a complaint was laid against 4 BUDA men under Reg. 7I(c) of NRO's to date. This was in relation to recent strife between BUDA and 'Komo' people. All were found by the Court to be guilty and were sentenced terms of imprisonment. Camped night WOLOLO.

7.5.64. 0630 hrs Const MAKAI to Tari with 3 prisoners. 0830 - I045 hrs 4 C.N.M. hearings against KARIDA men for census evasion. II00-I200 hearing a dispute re pig payment. I300-I500. Dispute heard. Also complaint laid in C.N.M. I5I5 - I730 hrs. Census revision of WOLOLO- FORO and PIBI. I730-I800 talks re a dispute from KARIDA area. Night WOLOLO

8.5.64. 0830-I230 hrs census revision 3 more WOLOLO grps. KUTAMA, TANI/TUMBERE, HARO. 1230-I430 census figs to date. In mid-afternoon a dispute was settled. I600-I730 hrs - census of TIBA (83) and WIDA (27) groups completed. Finishing touches to a new police rest house here to-day. Final census figs. to date in evening. Slept WOLOLO.

(10)

9.5.64. Saturday at WOLOLO. Charges heard against 3 men of BANAMANDA re recent BUDA-BANAMANDA incidents. All guilty under Reg. 71(a) of the N.A.O.'s to Date. More minor disputes heard in morning. Mr R. Gleeson from Tari per land rover for a couple of hours in afternoon. Another night WOLOLO.

10.5.64. Sunday WOLOLO. Compiled present patrol's report this day.

11.5.64. 0730 hrs drill police. Rifle inspection. During morning talks with various V.C.'s from this area. Several complaints and other matters cleared up before departing for Tari. Cargo by govt. tractor. Self 1¼ hrs walk, arriving Tari around 1230 hrs. Patrol stood down.

oooOooo COMPLETION OF DIARY. oooOooo

(9)

INTRODUCTION.

The contact of the people of the area known as the HAIBUGA Census Division with the Administration is by no means a lengthy one. Tari Station itself opened only in the early 1950's became the 'jumping-off' point for initial contact and the gradual pacification of the Tari Basin and of this particular section of it. An Initial Census was first carried out in the area in late 1961.

Access to virtually all the rest houses which constitute the census points of the area may be made by a vehicle road which links these various centres to Tari Station. These roads, constructed only in the past few years appear to have been greatly instrumental in developing a more healthy respect towards law and order by the area's people and in easing inter-group tensions. Roads in facilitating access to the area not only by vehicle has also brought all points in the area within easy walking distance. A further road is at present under construction. This road when completed will serve to link the KARIDA and MUSIMA peoples with Tari.

The area throughout is indeed an extremely fertile one, and an apparent abundance of food is produced by its inhabitants. There is a considerable amount of swamp and marshland in this region. Such has its use. Pigs utilise much of the existing marsh and it provides them with with a valuable grazing 'range'. Areas of such land are also periodically re-claimed (but on a limited scale) for gardening purposes. This is particularly so amongst the 'TANI' people.

On the TAGARI side of the range dividing the HAIBUGA Census Division the land is throughout generally quite flat or else of gently undulating nature. It is on this side that quite an extensive area of sunken marshland is to be found. On the HURIBA side of this arbitary area the country is more rugged, and it is hilly throughout this section. The TAGARI side of this area is the more fertile. Here the population concentration may be used to serve as an indication of this, for despite the lesser area on the TAGARI side it has double the population of the HURIBA side of this Division.

The environs of the area visited by this patrol are exceedingly pleasant. The nights cool and the mornings for the greater part usually sunny. Rain and thunderstorms could almost invariably be expected each afternoon, generally between 1500 and 1600 hours. There are numerous and splendid views throughout, and least of all are some of those to be obtained from elevated positions in the KARIDA locality.

The accompanying map indicates the area visited and patrol's route.

.....

(8)

NATIVE AFFAIRS.

(e) Native Situation.

Throughout the area visited this patrol was well received, with its Huri inhabitants appearing quite favourably disposed toward our party. Co-operation with the patrol was satisfactory. Though advance preparations were often lacking once we had actually arrived at any particular point and given the people a lead they worked most willingly to help ensure our comfort.

For the first week or so things were very quiet. From here on however, quite a considerable number of minor complaints and disputes were brought foward. Virtually all of these concerned outstanding debts regarding pig payments. Such debts invariably arose bride or marriage payments. All were settled.

Some twenty five Court of Native Matters hearings were held during the course of the patrol. As well, a number of complaints have been laid in C.N.M. and the actual hearing of same is pending, awaiting such factors the producing of evidence and witnesses. A few census evaders are yet to be apprehended. However, re the latter, the Village Constables concerned and their henchmen are meeting with considerable sucess. These pending matters will therefore be cleared up by myself within a short time of the patrol's return to Tari.

During the course of the patrol a complaint was received from the UNDUBI - AKAU area concerning the alleged abduction of a child by an armed group of AKAU men. The patrol went promptly to the AKAU - PI area and this matter gone into. The father of the child and other key witnesses located were taken back to our camp. A team of the local Village Constables from this area were organised and within a few days the child and AKAU men alledgedly concerned in this matter had been brought foward. During the hearing of a charge C.N.M. against 13 AKAU men the prior reports regarding this matter were found to be exaggerated, and all but one of the defendants were exonerated. One MALINGI/TUGUBEI was found to have been solely responsible for taking a child out of his parents custody following a sing-sing at UNDUBI. He claimed that the child's father owed him a number of pigs. MALINGI was charged under the N.R.O.'s to date, and was sentenced to imprisonment for six months I.H.L

At HALIMBU a group of some twenty two HALIMBU men (mainly from TANI/LEBE) were found to be guilty of a charge made against them under Reg. 69(b) of the N.R.O.'s to date. It was found that they commited an offence together and in common when as a group they wilfully interrupted a Court. All received a sentence of imprisonment of One Month I.H.L.

Another matter which I report upon is that which concerns a little strife between natives of BUDA and 'Komo(HANAMANDA). This matter was investigated following initial complaints received by the O.I.C. Komo Patrol Post. This matter has been very thoroughly investigated. This took time but boils down simply to reciprocal acts of stealing and gangsterism by both the BUDA and the HANAMANDA natives involved. The thugs involved in a number of incidents were dealt with. From charges laid against them 4 BUDA men and 3 men of HANAMANDA in C.N.M. received prison sentences. Charges have also been laid upon investigation against one of the abovementioned BUDA men and against another HANDAMANDA man. These result from an arrow shooting exchange

these two. This matter will be fully heard in C.N.M. on Tuesday 12th May at Tari - the day after the Patrol returns. Under my direction and in front of me certain administrative action was taken, and goods (money, axes, and pearl-shell necklaces) which had been stolen by various of the parties concerned on different occasions were returned to their rightful owners. All seemed quite pleased with the way things were straightened out. Even some of the prisoners on receiving sentence said "Very good. Now I'll be going to Moresby." Unfortunately for the prestige of those it seems that for a short stretch Tari is to be their sole destination.

No really serious reports were brought foward to the patrol. However, as a result of some of the complaints dealt with I feel that perhaps a little potential strife has been 'nipped in the bud'.

(b) Economic Development.

Economic development in this area is nil.

Economic potential is not lacking. Any development of this will of course depend on promotional and capital backing delegated down central administrative level. I'm sure that encouragement ofthe Tari Administrative staff in supporting any feasible scheme to give the area a boost would find the more progressive of the populace keenly following any reasonable lead that be given them. If possible, I feel that perhaps the establishment of large-scale private enterprise would do something to assist the material well-being of some of this area's people, and that attempts should be made to encourage the same.

While bearing in mind the prohibitive air freight costs to Tari, and the problems of marketing potential produce one factor comes to mind. Numerous planes fly out of Tari without Backloading! I here refer the reader to the section 'Commercial Agricultures'.

At present the main monetary income into the area is gained through the sale of labour. Almost all such labour is employed outside the District under the Highland Labour Scheme and is scattered throughout the Territory.

With regard to the development of monetary or part-monetary economy in the Tari area, the export of labour is the region's present salvation.

Looking ahead. Later, the repatriated man, if willing, may well be the man to help develop some form of commercial agriculture if there are to be schemes which are supported.

LABOUR SUPPLY.

Figures for 1962 show 42 men as absent outside the District at work. This present census listed 144 men as being working outside the District. With a labour potential of some 1504, and a further 20 men employed within the District, only around 10% of the HAIBUGA's potential labour force is being utilised. And to make an understatement, the observation is made that there is a large and untapped reservoir of labour in the area under discussion and throughout the Sub-District. While the Tari man is still sought after outside the area is assured of some monetary

(6)

income and the inflowing of various material acquisitions such as steel axes, knives, cooking utensils etc.

LAND MATTERS.

No disputes concerning land were brought foward. Recent action in Tari making it clear that fighting and the adventures of thugs will not be tolerated have probably served to deter numerous unecessary squabbles.

ROADS AND BRIDGES.

Roads throughout are in a good state and all Bridges are sound. Roads and Bridges are being well maintained, and the anticipated or actual presence of the Patrol in any particular area appears to provide the necessary incentive. A number of small wooden bridges were replaced while the patrol was in the area.

There is no road linking MUNIMA with KARIDA or with Tari. However, work his been commenced to build a road linking these points with Tari. Following a further survey and marking, work on this prospective road is soon to be underway again.

MEDICAL AND HEALTH.

Work was done to improve and to built new wards at the TELABO, HALIMBU and YOBIDJA Aid Posts. The Aid Post Orderlies appear to be doing what is expected of them. However, I gained the impression that they were being perhaps a little neglected by their own Department and are in need of an occasional visit and of more guidance in their work. Where possible they were given backing by this patrol.

At MUNIMA some particulars were gathered for utilisation in the wake of the Morbidity Survey conducted here last August. These are being fowarded to the D.M.O. Dr C. Mathews.

CENSUS.

Census of the area was revised and new population registers were made out. Overall census totals for the ten census points are enclosed with each copy of this report. A list of all groups and all sub-groups censused and specific figures for each is submitted with the Tari S.D.O. copy of this report. It should be of some use.

Around 150 names were recorded of those who had not previously bothered to appear at census. A number of these, despite adamant professing to contery, are no doubt duplications of names appearng in Koroba or other Tari C.D. Books. There is still (and will be for some time) the expected confusion, due to their scattered dwellings and gardens and lack of communal life. Despite this the idea of accepting one particular rest house as their census point appears to be taking root.

Without the intrigue of the elections and with a little work thrown in here and there, attendances were below those during the election. It appears that a small number of those who turned up to vote have

(5)

since 'gone into smoke'.

Earlier in the patrol action was taken against those wilfully evading census. The word soon got around and from thence on attendance was good. The KARIDA groups, a little more out of the way than the others were the least conscientious. Four KARIDA men have been charged under sect. IOIA of N.RO.'s. A handful are yet being sought out by the Village Constable and what supporters he is able to muster. There is nothing which makes the KARIDA people any different from the others. They just need a little more attention. Such should tend to help offset their comparative isolation.

VILLAGE OFFICIALS.

Generally the Village Officials were found to be but mediocre, but under directives they are making an effort. This at least is something when one considers their traditional backgrounds. I found them all to be co-operative, though naturally enough the degree of this varied with the individual.

One who is head and shoulders above all the rest is TOGORI of TELABO. He was instrumental in bringing foward a number of those concerned in the UNDUBI-AKAU and BUDA-HANAMANDA incidents, and appears both a good type and a good leader.

Village Constable WARIBE of TELABO was charged under Reg.79(2) of the N.R.C.'s and found to guilty of Extortion. He is now serving a 3 Months sentence at Tari C.I. I recommend strongly that he be removed forthwith from office. One PARIA/GOWE is recommended to replace him as V.C. This matter will be referred to in separate correspondence.

REST HOUSES.

These are at present quite adequate throughout the area.

During this patrol new and an improved-type rest house was constructed at TELABO, KARIDA, HALIMBU and MUNIMA. Numerous new Police Rest Houses were also constructed. Renovations were carried out on all rest houses visited.

CARRIERS.

Carrying was overall easy and over short distances. There were three quite hard tasks of carrying. All three were each of approx. 2 hrs duration. Carriers were always readily available and pleased at the opportunity for a small remuneration.

POLICE.

Both Police Constables accompanying did their job very well.

Both MAKAI and NAROKAI are a credit to the force.
I would again (TARI P./R. 20 of 1963/64) like to draw attention to No.9171 Const. NAROKAI. I again recommend his consideration for promotion to N.C.O. status. Correspondence will be entered into with the District Officer regarding this recommendation.
A separate Report is attached on each member. The originals have been fowarded to the Commissioner of Police, Konedobu.

(4)

AGRICULTURE AND LIVESTOCK.

Subsistence Agriculture.

The area's staple food is kau-kau. Another farinaceous tuber crop, taro, is together with the bannana of secondary importance. Pigs are kept in large numbers and their meat constitutes an important part in the peoples diet. There is virtually no small game in the area. Apart from a limited number on mission stations, there is practically no poultry here. European-introduced vegetables are grown with sucess but in varying quantity. Maize and cabbage are perhaps the most prevalent and are common throughout the area. Potatoes and tomatoes are to be found, but only in limited numbers. All vegetables sighted were healthy.

Commercial Agriculture.

It has been proven that all types of European Vegetables grown exceedingly well at Tari. Following talks with the District Agricultural Officer several weeks ago, I would like to propose a scheme whereby fresh vegetables be grown by indigenous farmers at Tari and be sold in one or more of the Territory's main centres. The supply is not at present available. However if notification could be given well in advance (say approx. 9months - eg. of a contract for a certain supply to B.P.'s Madang) then arrangements could be made under supervision whereby the supply could be guaranteed the market available. This of course could only take place initially on a small scale.

I realise that supervision of such a scheme would be necessary and that there are no Agric. staff available. However, I should be at Tari for the next 18 months or so, and if something definite can be arranged I would be willing to take charge of supervising the scheme from here. Perhaps potatoes would be best as the initial basic product in such a scheme (non-perishable). It would be necessary for a start that seed potatoes be provided, and such would be planted at intervals to ensure them being ready for market at specific times. It would probably also be desirable that Agric. guaranteed the scheme in any contract undertaken.

Again I draw attention to the fact that Tari has the only DC3 strip in the Southern Highlands, and this is being further improved and extended. Though Agric. plans to experiment with tobacco, Tari would appear to have been left out of any District plans to date re coffee, pyrethrum or tea growing. It is hoped that with the new financial year just 6 weeks away Tari will be given its due and deserved consideration, and will not suffer at the expense of those areas in close proximity to District Headquarters.

This may be looking ahead a fair bit, however the excessive airfreight costs to this part of the world, together with this areas potential to produce large quantities of food brought an idea to mind re the area's possible potential as a producer of de-hydrated foods. It may sound a little strange, but it is feasible to envisage future urban workers eating cheap 'instant' kau-kau. Also from an area of plenty one can envisage such foodstuff (as well as other vegetables) being sold in underdeveloped and 'hungry' areas of Asia. This, at least would be one way of beating airfreight and getting potential products to market. I know the Territory Agricultural Economist, Mr Roy Spinks from the Agric. Dept. at Katherine in the Northern Territory, and request that this latter thought be passed on to him, just out of interest.

(3)

SUMMARY.

I refer to "APPENDIX A" which sets out recommended changes in present Group Names.

The people of the area visited appear on the surface to living relatively harmoniously, both within their own small and multifarious groups and with their neighbours, more particularly when one considers their history and background of squabbles and fighting. Arbitration by the Administration continues to ensure this present state of affairs.

This area for the greater part has vehicular roads, and this is considerably more than many areas of the Territory have. With regards to economic development the question will soon be 'where to from here'. Part of the answer lies for the present in providing a labour force to other and better developed parts of the Territory. Also, it is hoped that Agricultural policy in the future will also assist in attempting a part of the answer to a potentially productive region. The full answer can only eventually lie with the people themselves.

I note that at present the area is on the up-and-up, and is going foward rather than backwards.

CONCLUSION.

The patrol was sucessful in all tasks undertaken.

James O. Hunter

J.O. HUNTER.
Patrol Officer.
II.5.1964.

(2)

"APPENDIX A."

It is hereby recommended that future Village Directories in listing Village names of the HAIBUGA-MUNIMA Census Division 28 of the TARI Sub-District, use those 10 names used in the Polulation Register totals submitted with this report. These 10 group names correspond to the 10 census points used in this area.

Also, that what has sometimes previously been referred to as TANI Rest House be called HALIMBU Rest House. There are a number of TANI sub-groups in the area, and so for convenience re census and for reference purposes, this name HALIMBU should be used. It is locally referred to by the name HALIMBU, and this name tends to distinguish it as TANI sub-groups are censused with three other main groups at TINDIMA, TUMBIAGO and FOLOLO.

It would also be more satisfactory that the main group previously known MUNIMA No. 1 be known in future as TUMBIAGO. What has been referred to as MUNIMA No. 2 now becomes MUNIMA. The word TUMBIAGO is used by the locals, and of the 6 sub-groups censused at TUMBIAGO, only one of them is known as MUNIMA. Of the 801 people currently censused at TUMBIAGO some 277 of these are from the sub-group MUNIMA in the TAGARI section of the Census Division. TUMBIAGO is on the TAGARI side of the Census Division, while MUNIMA is on the Mt. HURIBA side.

J.O'Hanlon.

TARI

PATROL No 22 of 1963-64.

(1)

KARIBA.

HURIBA RANGE.

HARE.

TUMBIABO.

MUNIMA.

ROAD UNDER CONSTRUCTION MUNIMA TO MAIEVA WITH TARI

WOLOLO.

TARI

TARI AIRSTRIP

HALIMBU.

PROPOSED KOROBA RD. [UNDER SURVEY].

HIWANDA.

TELABO.

TINDIMA.

HAMGUARI.

TARI

TO ARAU.

N

W E

S

MAGNETIC

LEGEND :-

← PATROL ROUTE.

——— VEHICLE ROAD.

- - - - VEHICLE ROAD UNDER CONSTRUCTION.

AREA PATROLLED : - MAIEVA-MUNIMA CENSUS DIV.

PATROL CONDUCTED BY :- J. O. HUNTER, PATROL OFF.

SCALE: 1" = 1 Mile.

J.O. HUNTER, P.O.

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA R.S. Form 1.

ROYAL PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA CONSTABULARY

[redacted]

S.D.O. TARI.

11th May 19 64

The Commissioner of Police,

KONEDOBU.

SUBJECT: No. 9171 Name HAROKAI, Constable.

I CERTIFY that the entry made hereunder is a true facsimile of an original entry made by me in the Record of Service of the above-mentioned under the authority conferred on me as an Officer of the Royal Papua and New Guinea Constabulary and that the content thereof is true and correct.

1.						
2.						
3.						
4.						
5.						
6.						
7.						
8.						
9.	TARI	HAIDUNA CENSUS DIVISION.	31 DAYS	Excellent	Efficient and most willing	J.O. HUNTER.
10.						
11.						
12.						

Issues

On lines hereunder insert any comments thought necessary *re* entries made or other personal data (e.g., increase in member's dependants).

I again strongly recommend this Constable for promotion to N.C.O. rank.

J.O. HUNTER, PATROL OFFICER.

Officer of R.P. and N.G. Constabulary

Port Moresby: V. P. Bloink, Government Printer.—11235/10.63.—10,000.

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA — R.S. Form 1

ROYAL PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA CONSTABULARY

[illegible],
[illegible]
The Commissioner of Police,
KONEDOBU.

S.D.O. TARI,

11th May 1964.

SUBJECT: No. 9688 Name Const MAKAI.

I CERTIFY that the entry made hereunder is a true facsimile of an original entry made by me in the Record of Service of the above-mentioned under the authority conferred on me as an Officer of the Royal Papua and New Guinea Constabulary and that the content thereof is true and correct.

1.					
2.					
3.					
4.					
5.					
6.					
7.					
8.					
9.	SE DATE.	TARI	HAIRUBA CENSUS DIVERSION.	CONDUCT VERY GOOD.	A GOOD [illegible] J.O. HUNTER
10.					
11.					
12.					

Issues

On lines hereunder insert any comments thought necessary *re* entries made or other personal data (e.g., increase in member's dependants).

J.O. HUNTER, PATROL OFFICER.
Officer of R.P. and N.G. Constabulary

Port Moresby: V. P. Bloink, Government Printer.—11235/10.63.—10,000.

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORT

District of SOUTHERN HIGHLANDS Report No. TARI 25 of 1963-64.

Patrol Conducted by C. WARRILOW. Patrol Officer.

Area Patrolled SOUTH BASIN CENSUS ~~EXTRA~~ DIVISION.

Patrol Accompanied by Europeans N I L

Natives 2 Members of the R.P. & N.G.C. 1 Interpreter.

Duration—From 20 / 4 /19 64 to 14 / 8 /1964 (broken)

Number of Days 31 days on patrol 29 nights camped out.

Did Medical Assistant Accompany? No.

Last Patrol to Area by—District Services / 2 /19 64

Medical .... / NIL /19

Map Reference TARI SUB-DISTRICT MAP.

Objects of Patrol As per enclosed instructions. 1. Revise census,

2. Road maintenance 3. General Administration.

Director of Native Affairs,
PORT MORESBY.

Forwarded, please.

/ /19

District Commissioner

Amount Paid for War Damage Compensation .... £.....

Amount Paid from D.N.E. Trust Fund .... £.....

Amount paid from P.E.D.P. Trust Fund ....

(12)

Dept. of Native Affairs,
Konedobu. Papua.

67-15-92

10th September, 1964.

District Officer,
Southern Highlands District,
MENDI.

PATROL REPORT NO. 23-63/64 - TARI

Receipt of the abovementioned report and covering comment is acknowledged with thanks.

The content of the report is well covered in the comment of yourself and the Assistant District Officer at Tari.

It is gratifying to see that so many additional people are appearing for census.

The introduction is unnecessarily long.

I am pleased that the outbreak of dysentery has been arrested, however, keep a close watch for further outbreaks.

It appears that the intensive patrolling is having desirable effects in the area.

J. K. McCarthy,
DIRECTOR.

67. 15. 92)
(A)

67-3-5.

District Office,
Mendi.
Southern Highlands District.

26th August, 1964.

Assistant District Officer,
Sub-District Office.
TARI.

TARI PATROL REPORT NO. 23 OF 1963/64.

Thank you for the abovementioned Report which was received on the 24th August, 1964.

The native situation is noticeably improving and full credit must be given to the vigorous patrol programme which has been maintained. Concerning the Highland Labour Scheme, you should take every opportunity to encourage the local men to offer their services, this is an avenue of adult education that should be fully exploited. I fully agree that the recapture of another escapee must have a profound effect on this hitherto lawless group.

VILLAGE OFFICIALS:

When making comments it is desireable that they be made in full - to refer to a previous Report for the full subject matter is time wasting. In this instance I presume Mr. Warrillow is referring to a school for Village Officials. These schools should be arranged by yourself in the first instance. More comprehensive schools are conducted at District Headquarters and those attending do so on the recommendation of the Assistant District Officers.

HEALTH

Mr. Warrillow is prone to harsh criticisms without supplying the full details, if he has a specific complaint he should state a case to you giving all supporting facts, this would then enable you to make submissions to me for onforwarding to the Distric Commissioner. By this means there is more chance of having health services improved and less chance of inter-departmental disharmony.

A most useful patrol.

(A. C. Jefferies.)
District Officer.

Minute to:
Director,
Department of Native Affairs.
KONEDOBU.

For your information please.

(A. C. Jefferies.)
District Officer.

(10)

67-1-1.

Sub-District Office,
TARI. S.H.D.

20th. August, 1964.

The District Officer,
Southern Highlands District,
MENDI. S.H.D.

TARI PATROL NO. 23 of 1963/64.

Please find attached, in duplicate, a report covering the abovementioned patrol, and claim for Camping Allowance for Mr. Warrillow.

Introduction.

This clearly explains the reasons for the delay in completion of the patrol. It is unfortunate that the patrol was not completed in one section, as much reported on must have lost some of its value now. However, the reasons are valid and are accepted as such.

Native Affairs & the Huri Situation.

The South Bacin Census Division has been visited 5 times in the past 9 months; this must consolidate influence.

The matter of giving employment to men from distant areas is under consideration. It is hoped to be able to place 30 of them as airstrip labourers at Tari in the near future. Propoganda can also be increased to encourage these men to volunteer for the Highland Labour Scheme.

Another escapee re-captured; this must have some impression on the Huri, and show them that the arm of the law is indeed long.

Village Officials.

It is pleasing to note the explanation in the light of the recently established Tari Council. Possibly there will be some mis--understanding initially about the role of the V.C. in the non-Council areas, but I am confident this may be speedily clarified.

Health & Hygiene.

Without being aware of the full circumstances of the instances related, I feel that probably any criticism should be levelled at the Aid Post Orderlys in question. There is a good chance that these lads simply made the wrong decision.

The Assistant Medical Officer at Tari intends to accompant D.N.A. patrols in the near future, and undoubtedly this will benefit the areas visited. Generally, I feel that the Medical situation in the Tari area gives little cause for concern.

Census.

The census revision appears to have proceeded without difficulty. The figures show that there are now 5880 people living within the Division, compared with 4735 last year. Part of this increase is due to the inclusion of the LIMABIN group this year. However there were some 869 people contacted for the first time. This is a very pleasing trend, and Mr. Warrillow has worked diligently.

The statistics indicate only a .65% natural increase of births over deaths for the year. This figure is not high, but because it is difficult to compare it with past statistics, then its significance is open to question. At lest it indicates some natural increase and this is to be applauded.

Conclusion.

A well conducted patrol generally, with a report of precise observations. All necessary aspects are covered in sufficient detail.

Mr. Warrillow has been informed that Patrol Reports are not action documents, and that matters requiring further action must be the subject of separate correspondence.

R.J.Kelly.

(R.J.Kelly)
a/Assistant District Officer.

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

Telegrams
Telephone
Our Reference 67-2-1.
If calling ask for
Mr.

Sub-District Office,
TARI. S.H.D.

29th. July, 1964.

C. Warrillow, Esq.,
Patrol Officer,
TARI.

SUPPLEMENTARY PATROL INSTRUCTIONS.

Please prepare to depart on the 1st. August, 1964, to complete Patrol No. 23 - 1963/64.

You are to patrol in accordance with previous instr--uctions issued by A.D.O. Desailly.

Furthermore, please conduct the census of the LINABIN group, currently situated within the IUMU Census Division. This group has been included in the area to be administered through the Tari Native Local Government Council, and as it is more accessible on this patrol through the South Basin Division, it is my intention to transfer it into this latter Census Division.

Spend whatever time is necessary in the TIGIBI area and East of there, as previously instructed. If possible, I should like you to return to Tari no later than August 14th.

Good luck for a successful patrol.

R Kelly

(R.J.Kelly)
a/Assistant District Officer.

(6)

(1)

Sub-District Office,
Tari,
Southern Highlands District.
20th April 1964

Mr C. Warrillow,
Patrol Officer,
Tari

PATROL INSTRUCTIONS

Please prepare to mount a patrol of the South Basin Census Division.

The main purposes of the patrol will be to revise the census and to make contact with the people, but you should also give some attention to road maintenance in the area. Tax Census sheets are still not to hand, but it is hoped that they will arrive before the end of your patrol.

As you know, the people in the Huria area, particularly at Tigibi, have always tended to be unco-operative in many respects. You should prolong your stay at Tigibi beyond what is necessary merely to revise the census and hear any problems or disputes, and endeavour to improve the general attitude of the people. As mentioned by you previously, many of these people are anxious to improve their lot, and the idea of a Local Government Council seems popular. These desires should give an opening to explain how they must help us to help them.

You should also investigate the possibility that a new rest house site East of Tigibi would be an advantage. Tigibi has a large population and it may be easier to deal with it in two sections. I will leave this to your discretion.

R.N. Dessilly
Assistant District Officer

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

In Reply Please Quote

No. 23/63-64

Sub-District Office,
TARI,
Southern Highlands District.

17th August, 1964.

The Assistant District Officer,
Sub-District Office,
T A R I.

SOUTH BASIN PATROL REPORT - TARI PATROL No. 23 OF 1963-64.

PATROL CONDUCTED BY	C. WARRILLOW. Patrol Officer.
AREA PATROLLED	SOUTH BASIN CENSUS DIVISION.
PATROL ACCOMPANIED BY	Constables 9891 ETEM and 10886 SORIAN. Interpreter TAGOBE PEPARALJA.
DURATION OF PATROL	20th April, 1964, to 14th August, 1964. Includes three interuptions and actual time on patrol only 31 days. 39 nights camped out.
OBJECTS OF PATROL	Census revision and road maintenance. (Patrol Instructions enclosed).

D I A RY

Monday 20th April.

Departed TARI by landrover 1640hrs and arrived LANGOME 1710hrs. Spoke to Village Constables and few people who were at the Rest House. Slept at LANGOME.

Tuesday 21st April.

Census of AMBURU and PAI No. 3 revised after talk to people and preparation of Tax/Census Sheets. Heavy rain at 1445hrs prevented completion of census. Slept at LANGOME. Ill during night.

Wednesday 22nd April.

Note sent to Tari re illness. 0800hrs commenced census revision of LANGOME groups. 0945hrs Mr. A.D.O. arrived by landrover. Completed census revision of Pai No. 3 and returned to Tari with A.D.O. at 1015hrs.

One week at Tari recuperating following dysentery.

Monday 27th April.

Departed Tari 1620hrs by landrover and arrived at LANGOME at 1645hrs. Slept at LANGOME.

Tuesday 28th April.

Census of TARAGARI, HETARUBI and TOBANI revised. Spoke to Village Constables re various matters including new group names for census purposes. Names written into Tax/Census Sheets. Two C.N.M.s heard. Talks with V.C.s.

Wednesday 29th April.

0830 to 1000hrs inspecting TAURI/IANGOME road now under construction. To PARAPARU from IANGOME (4hr walk). Census of TABUDA, KANGUA and TIGIBI revised. Slept at PARAPARU.

Thursday 30th April.

New names for PARAPARU obtained. One C.N.M. heard re census evasion and one re adultery. Departed PARAPARU 1100hrs and arrived WABIA 1130hrs. Spoke to Village Officials and other people at camp site. One C.N.M. heard and several minor disputes given a hearing and advice. News re shooting in the KEIA area, V.C.s sent to carry in victim and attempt to apprehend offender. Names written up in TAX/CENSUS SHEETS. 0745 carriers arrived with wounded men. Spoke with several people. Slept at WABIA.

Friday 1st May.

Man brought in by Village Constable during night seen, charged with attempted murder and a statement taken. Census of WAINANI, WAPIAGO, TALONDA, TOMDERA and PIBI revised. Two C.N.M.s heard plus one Civil Case. Minor disputes heard. Names witten up in Tax/census sheets. Slept at WABIA.

Saturday 2nd May.

Departed WABIA 0830hrs and arrived at PIANGOANDA 0900hrs. Further investigations into yesterdays shooting. Tax/Census sheets written up. Spoke to large group of men re road maintenance. Worked on Tax/census sheets during evening. Slept at PIANGOANDA.

Sunday 3rd May.

Three hours on Tax/Census Sheets, one hour inspecting road maintenance work done yesterday. Spoke to locals visiting camp. Slept at PIANGOANDA.

Monday 4th May.

Census of TABAIJA, PIALO, PORARI, MADIENI and TARA ANI revised. Seven C.N.M.s heard re census evasion. Talks with MADANI people re census and with locals re road maintenance. Slept at PIANGOANDA.

Tuesday 5th May.

0830hrs Mr. A.D.O. Desailly arrived to take self back to Tari for preliminary hearing of shooting case reffered to in previous diary entries. Dept. PIANGOANDA 0915hrs and arrived TARI 0950hrs. Preparing case etc. Discussions with A.D.O. Evidence given in C.P.S. Slept at TARI.

Wednesday 6th May.

Departed TARI 1430hrs and arrived PIANGOANDA 1610hrs. Thence to MADANI to inspect road maintenance work. Muri complaints heard and people at camp spoken to. Arrested escaped prisoner and summonsed four individuals charged with pig stealing, assault and adultery. Paid WABIA men for bridge construction and road work. Slept at PIANGOANDA.

Thursday 7th May.

Writing names into Tax/Census sheets. New names recorded after people returned from Ascens on Day service at KUPARI. One C.N.M. heard and a number of minor disputes given a hearing and advice. Work on Tax/Census sheets. Slept at PIANGOANDA.

Friday 8th May.

Further talkd with people re road maintenance and also renovation of Aid Post. Minor disputes heard and road work inspected. Worked on Tax/Census sheets. ~~Slept at PIANGOANDA.~~

(6)

Friday
~~Saturday~~ 8th May cont.

Departed PIANGOANDA 1100hrs and arrived HARABI 1130hrs. Inspected road work and repairs to camp buildings etc. Tax/Census sheets for PIANGOANDA completed. Slept at HARABI.

Saturday 9th May.

Road work and maintenance during morning. Census of HALINDA, TIMANI and HADANI revised during afternoon. Bridge work. One C.N.M. heard. Spoke to V.C.s from MAGARIMA area. Slept at HARABI.

Sunday 10th May.

Day of rest observed at HARABI. Slept at HARABI.

Monday 11th May.

Bridge and Tax/Census sheets work. Spoke to V.C.s re patrol's postponement. Two minor complaints heard during heavy shower which interrupted bridge work. Slept at HARABI.

Tuesday 12th May.

0730hrs Mr. C.P.O. Gleeson arrived and drove self back to Tari following A.D.O.'s instructions to take over the Sub-District for an indefinate period due to his transfer and no replacement in the forseeable future. Slept at TARI after spending rest of day conducting police investigations into matter concerning two Europeans.

Patrol postponed during period self required to remain at station as P.O.I.C. and time necessary for handing over etcetera to Mr. A.D.O. Kelly.

Saturday 1st August.

Departed TARI 1330hrs by landrover and arrived TIGIBI 1450hrs after walking last 1½ miles due to a collapsed bridge. Spoke to V.C.s and councillors. Slept at TIGIBI.

Sunday 2nd August.

Day of rest observed at TIGIBI.

Monday 3rd August.

Census of HARE, PARAGUARI and NAUWA revised at TIGIBI. Complaints heard and various matters discussed. Worked on Tax/Census Sheets during evening. Slept at TIGIBI.

Tuesday 4th August.

Departed TIGIBI 0930hrs and arrived at LIBI at 1015hrs (new rest house donstructed East of TIGIBI). Rest of the day spent on Tax/Census sheets. Slept at LIBI.

Wednesday 5th August.

Census of TOMA, LIBI, PIELI and KERENE revised at LIBI. Worked on Tax/Census sheets during p.m. Slept at LIBI.

Thursday 6th August.

Departed LIBI 0845hrs and arrived at URUMA 1100hrs, via PIANGOANDA, WABIA and new road still under construction. Spoke to people at camp. Slept at URUMA.

Friday 7th August.

Census of LOMIA, TABAMU, HARO, HOGONI and HOMOGONI revised. Rest of day spent on Tax/Census sheets and minor complaints etc. Slept at URUMA.

(5)

Saturday 8th August.

Departed URUMA 0845hrs and arrived PUJU rest house 0905hrs. Revised Census of TAMBARUMA. Spoke to people. Worked on Tax/Census sheets. Slept at PUJU.

Sunday 9th August.

Day of rest at PUJU. Some names written into Tax/Census sheets. Slept at PUJU.

Monday 10th August.

Departed PUJU 0850hrs and arrived TAURI 1005hrs. Spoke to people awaiting patrol's arrival. Minor complaints heard. Spoke to Mr. Handabe Tisba M.H.A. who was visiting area. Completed Tax/Census sheets for URUMA and PUJU. Slept at TAURI.

Tuesday 11th August.

Census of PAGA, PAREBO and IANGALI revised after Mr. Tisba and self had spoken to people. Minor complaints heard. Two C.N.M. cases heard. Names written up into Tax/Census sheets. Slept at TAURI.

Wednesday 12th August.

New names recorded. One C.N.M. heard. Departed TAURI 1030hrs and arrived LINABIN 1145hrs. Spoke to people at camp. Afternoon on Tax/Census sheets, until all sheets used. Slept at LINABIN.

Thursday 13th August.

Census of LINABIN and IANGARI revised. Police sent to apprehend escaped prisoner. Police returned after one hour and Village Constable sent to apprehend man. One C.N.M. heard. Afternoon on census statistics. Slept at LINABIN.

Friday 14th August.

Departed LINABIN 0830hrs and arrived TARI 1035hrs. End of patrol. Slept at TARI.

END OF DIARY.

A. INTRODUCTION.

1. This patrol, although commenced in April of this year and bearing the reference number Patrol number 23 of 1963-64, was only completed three days ago due to unavoidable interruptions. The first postponement was due to an attack of dysentery suffered by myself. Many Huri people were suffering from the sickness during the patrol's visit to the South Basin in April - my 49-1-3 of the 20th May and of the 26th May, 1964, to the District Commissioner refer. The second interruption resulted from a shooting in the area where the patrol was camped. This later necessitated Court action and I was required to give evidence in the Lower Court hearing at Tari. The third and longest postponement was due to the transfer of the Assistant District Officer to the Eastern Highlands District. As there was no replacement Assistant District Officer available for posting at the time, I was required to take over the station from Mr. A.D.O. Desailly until such time as a replacement was available. It is most unfortunate that it was necessary to put an officer, who was not competent to assume full control, in charge of the Sub-District for a period which could have lasted several months, at a time when the station was three European officers understaffed, at a time which saw the end of the financial year and at a time when a Sub-District the size of Tari (Population-(Huri and European)wise, one patrol post) is at a crucial stage of development - one example being the Native Local Government Council Education campaign which took the other two officers off the station for considerable time and the other being examples of religious syncretism in the area.

(4)

2. Paragraph 2 of Tari Patrol Report 21 of 1962-63 give details re the area patrolled. However, during this patrol the people who assemble at LINABIN for census were censused and included in the Census Division as instructed by yourself. These people, previously in the IUMU Census Division are now in the Tari Local Government Council area and in any case are more accessible to South Basin patrols.

3. All persons recorded at census have now been listed in Tax/Census sheets making the old Village Books redundant.

4. The patrol was of a purely routine nature and apart from the prolonged postponements, all went to plan and nothing exceptional was noted.

NATIVE AFFAIRS AND THE HURI SITUATION.

5. It would appear that the native situation in the South Basin is improving gradually. The area has received numerous visits by officers of this Department during the last twelve months and this is naturally having a strong influence on the area.

6. Para. 8 of my Patrol Report number 9 of 1963-64 refers. During the patrol now being reported, men from the IUMU and LOWER TAGARI Census Division visited one of my camps re an earlier request. During my period as O.I.C. Tari, I had told men from these Census Divisions that when next funds were made available for the Airstrip, they would be informed. I also indicated that a number of men from these Census Divisions might be allowed a full day on pay and with some assistance with sweet potato to build themselves a long-house. Perhaps this will be given some consideration by yourself now that funds for airstrip maintenance have been made available.

7. The man apprehended after the shooting incident has been commited for trial in the Supreme Court on a charge of attempted murder. The escaped prisoner recaptured at LINABIN has been dealt with according to law and action has been taken to have him brought before the Supreme Court to face a charge of wilful murder. The man had been commited for trial in 1960.

VILLAGE OFFICIALS.

12. Para. 12 of Patrol Report 21 of 1962-63 refers. New applicants were informed re the situation brought about with the election of Councillors for the Tari N.L.G.C.

ROADS AND BRIDGES.

13. All roads were in good repair by the time the patrol had completed its tasks. Bridges have been rebuilt where necessary. Work on the new road from IANGOKE to TAURI progressing smoothly - para 10 of Patrol Report 18 of 1963-64 refers.

HEALTH AND HYGIENE.

14. The outbreak of dysentery has been arrested.

15. It would appear that Aid Post Orderlies need a little more supervision. The Aid Post Orderly from PALJAGA in the North Basin Census Division walked down to PARAPARU and waited there for two days to have his name recorded for census before returning to his duties at PALJAGA after a total of four days absence. After the shooting incident at WABIA the Aid Post Orderly was unable to administer first aid as he had no supplies. The wound was therefore treated and dressed by myself. The A.P.O. at TIGIBI chose the one day of the year when every person is present at the Aid Post (census day) to go to Tari. Dozens of people who had planned to combine census and medical treatment in the one day thus failed to obtain the latter.

16. P.H.D. might consider a few patrols in the Sub-District with a

(1)

view to educating the people re the Departments functions and to also gaining the peoples' confidence.

17. A Huri mother's love for her child was shown when one woman whose daughter died in the Mout Hagen Hospital, had the child's body carried all the way back to Tari for a Christian burial at PIPLANDA. The party arrived back in their home area after six days walk. The most dissapointing aspect of this feat was to my mind the fact that two men who had been flown to Hagen at Government expence under the Highland Labour Scheme, were recruited by the woman to carry the body.

CENSUS.

18. Previously several groups with their own group census books assembled at various rest houses. This led to much confusion as to the residence of a particular person when he was asked his 'village' for the purpose of H.L.S. recruitment or Courts etcetera. Following Mr. A.D.O. Desailly's intructions, each of the several groups who assembled at a rest house were combined in Tax/Census sheets to form one census unit. These units (there are nine in the South Basin) all bear the name of the rest house at which the people are censused. This should help considerably in the future.

19. Due to the state of the old village books, the introduction of the new system and the fact that there has been much confusion at census in the past (para. 30 to 39 in Tari Patrol Report 21/62-63 refer.) it is still difficult to obtain definate trends and reliable statistics.

20. As mentioned earlier, LINABIN has now been included in the South Basin Census Division.

CONCLUSION.

21. Under present circumstances there is little to add to this report. The patrol operated according to instructions and completed Tax/Census sheets for the South Basin along with the revision of census, brought roads up to a reasonable standard, prolonged its stay in the Huria area and camped at a new rest house East of TIGIBI.

(C. WARRILLOW)
Patrol Officer.
15/3/64

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORT

District of Southern Highlands Report No. TARI Patrol No. 24 of 1963/64.

Patrol Conducted by J.O. HUNTER , Patrol Officer.

Area Patrolled Central Basin, Haibuga Munima, East Basin, South Basin(Paraparu) Census Divisions.

Patrol Accompanied by Europeans No

Natives Two to Three. One Interpreter. LAGARE(7 days) ANGOBE(15
One or two Police.

Duration—From 25 /5 /19 64 to 22 /6 /19 64. No.9354 Constable TAPE. (22 days).
No.10604 Constable SAWNI. (9 days).

Number of Days Twenty two days patrol.
(Six nights actually camped out).

Did Medical Assistant Accompany? No

Last Patrol to Area by—District Services ...../...../19.....

Medical ...../...../19.....

Map Reference Compiled from District Fourmil Map.

Objects of Patrol
1. Census Revision. Compilation of T/C Registers - Central Basin.
2. Conduct Talks to spread propaganda re proposed L.G.C., Tari - All Four Census Divisions visited.
3. Routine Administration.

Director of Native Affairs,
PORT MORESBY.

Forwarded, please.

/ / 19

District Commissioner

Amount Paid for War Damage Compensation .... £.....

Amount Paid from D.N.E. Trust Fund .... £.....

Amount paid from P.E.D.P. Trust Fund ....

TARI

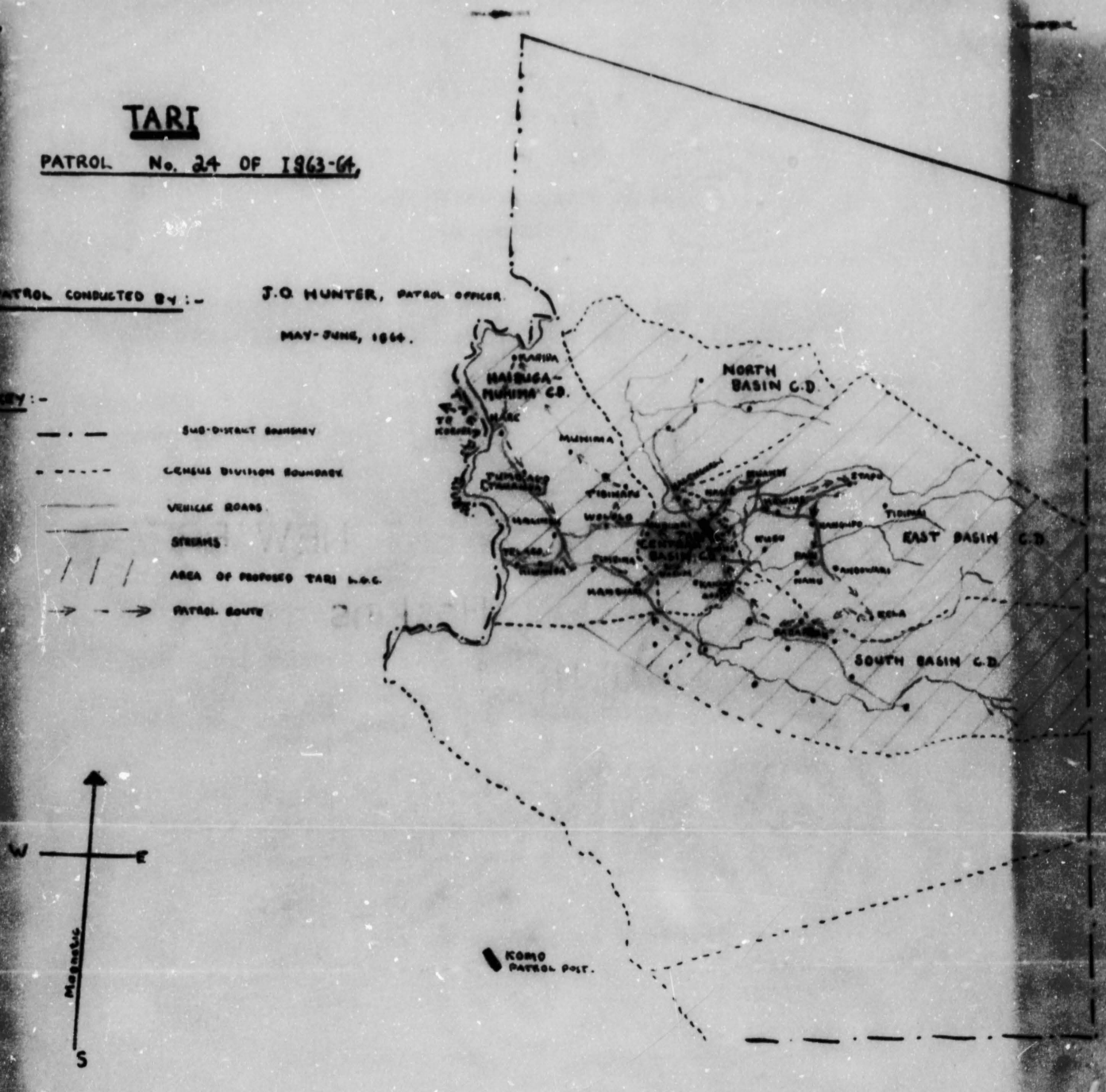
PATROL No. 24 OF 1963-64.

PATROL CONDUCTED BY :- J.O. HUNTER, PATROL OFFICER.

MAY-JUNE, 1964.

KEY :-

- SUB-DISTRICT BOUNDARY
- CENSUS DIVISION BOUNDARY
- VEHICLE ROADS
- STREAMS
- AREA OF PROPOSED TARI L.G.C.
- PATROL ROUTE



W E S

Magnetic

SCALE : 1 INCH = 4 MILES.

J.O. HUNTER, P.O.

18

67-15-84

27th July, 1964.

District Officer,
Southern Highlands District,
MENDI.

PATROL REPORT NO. 24-63/64 - TARI

Receipt of the abovementioned report is acknowledged with thanks.

I am pleased to note that the HURI people are receptive to the establishment of the Local Government Council.

I am concerned that the people might not be able to continue paying high council rates as they have little chance of real economic development at this stage. The dramatic rise in the Upper-Mendi Council's revenue may not be able to be sustained and you should watch closely the incidence of taxation.

An interesting and heartening report.

J. K. McCarthy,
DIRECTOR.

67. 15 (84)

DEPARTMENT OF NATIVE AFFAIRS
17 JUL 1964
HEADQUARTERS
PORT MORESBY

67-3-5

District Office,
Mendi.
Southern Highlands District.

13th July, 1964.

Assistant District Officer,
Sub-District Office.
TARI.

TARI PATROL REPORT NO. 24 of 1963/64.

Thank you for the abovementioned Report which was received on the 8th July, 1964.

The interest which is being displayed by the Huri people in the Local Government Council is most heartening and reflects both the quality of the education campaign which has been conducted and the degree of routine consolidation which has been effected over these hitherto unruly people.

I would not be too concerned at this stage with the apparent lack of money in the area. Several schemes exist which enable the Council Revenue to be pump primed and various avenues do exist for increasing the individuals income. A good example is that of the Upper Mendi Council, their Revenue has jumped in 2½ years from £2,638. 0. 0. to approximately £10,500. 0. 0.

The native situation appears very good and again I reiterate that without doubt it stems from the quality and quantity of the patrolling.

Mr. Hunter has conducted a first class patrol and submitted a Report in accordance with the standards he has set himself.

(A. C. Jefferies.)
District Officer.

Minute to:

Director,
Department of Native Affairs.
KONEDOBU.

For your information, please.

(A. C. Jefferies.)
District Officer.

(16)

(16)

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA.

Sub-District Office,
TARI.
Southern Highlands District.

2nd July, 1964.

The District Officer,
Southern Highlands District,
MENDI.

TARI PATROL REPORT No. 24 OF 1963/64.

Attached please find two copies of the Report on Tari Patrol No. 24 of 1963/64, submitted by Mr J.S. Hunter, Patrol Officer.

A claim for Camping Allowance for Mr Hunter is also enclosed.

C. Warrillow
C. WARRILLOW
(P.O.I.C.)

propaganda re forthcoming Tari N.L.G.C. throughout the four abovementioned census divisions.

(3) Routine Administration.

oooooo000oooooo

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

In Reply Please Quote

No. 24/63-64.

Sub-District Office,
TARI.
Southerns Highlands District.

27th June, 1964.

The Assistant District Officer,
Sub-District Office,
TARI.

PATROL REPORT.

TARI PATROL No. 24 of 1963/64.

PATROL CONDUCTED BY	:	James O. Hunter , Patrol Officer.
PATROL ACCOMPANIED BY	:	One to two R.P.&N.G.C. members.
		No. 9354, Constable TAPE. (22 days).
		No. 10604, Constable SAWEI.(9 days).
		One Interpreter.
		ANGORE. (15 days).
		LAGARE. (7 days).
AREA PATROLLED	:	Central Basin Census Division.
		Haibuga Nimima Census Division.
		East Basin Census Division.
		South Basin Census Division.(PARAPARE
DURATION OF PATROL	:	25/5/64 to 22/6/64.
		Twenty Two Days Patrol.
		(Six nights camped out).
OBJECTIVES OF PATROL	:	(1) To revise census and compile Tax/Census sheets for the area of the Central Basin.
		(2) To conduct talks to spread propaganda re forthcoming Tari N.L.G.C. throughout the four abovementioned census divisions.
		(3) Routine Administration.

.....0000.....

(4)

DIARY OF PATROL.

Monday, 25th May, 1964.

Preparations first thing in the morning for commencement Central Basin census etc.
To HALENGUALI by land rover. Census revision from 0830 hrs till shortly after 1500 hrs. Back to Tari.
1600-1700 hrs heard C.N.M. case.

Tuesday, 26th May, 1964.

Morning. Went over HALENGUALI census figures. Heard two disputes. Drove over area of HALENGUALI road visited yesterday - work being done to maintain and improve. Heard 3 disputes early afternoon. Mid-afternoon departed Tari for WARUPA. Camp set up. Talks locals. A rather spectacular full moon. Slept night WARUPA.

Wednesday, 27th May, 1964.

0730 hrs commenced census WARUPA of the various PIRIBU I groups, and census throughout day until 1530 hrs. At 1550 departed WARUPA. Only 25 minutes walk back to Tari. Observed work which has been carried out this day by WARUPA people on the main road to Koroba.

Thursday, 28th May, 1964.

In morning heard two C.N.M. cases, both concern charges against male natives of WARUPA as result of yesterday's census, contra Reg. 10(1) of the NRO's to date. Both found guilty - 3 and 4 weeks I.H.L. resp.
Several minor disputes from WARUPA heard. Work compiling T/C sheets. Late P.M. walked and drove over Central Basin area, viewing work done roads & bridges.

Friday, 29th May, 1964.

Census this day on Tari Station of two groups of the Central Basin from an area generally North of the Station; Tari-LEWA & DIBA. Attendance good & complete nil. Settlement of a pig-payment dispute (from Pat. 20 of '63/64). Late P.M. to Agriculture Experiment block on KIGIDA 2 road.

Saturday, 30th May, 1964.

Census revision on Station of Tari-KIGIDA 2 grps, and T/C sheets compiled. To TIGIBI by land rover in afternoon.

Monday, 1st June, 1964.

Day spent revising census of of Tari-KIGIDA 1 grp. Some 436 people and census of this grp. just off the Stn. at PAGOLI. Compiled T/C Sheets.
Road & bridgework this area also allocated and viewed.

Tuesday, 2nd June, 1964.

To area of former KIA R.H. (near Capuchin Mission) Census Revision & T/C sheets for 'KUPARE' grps of HONDOBE and YERIN. Prior to census went over new road under construction Piva Rv. area. Investigation a complaint re death of HONDOBE woman- cmplt alledged false. Late P.M. visited an area of

Tuesday, 2nd June, 1964. (cont.)

of land in PIRIBU - NGNDOBE area in dispute. Details being gathered for full investigation later if parties continue to press claims. For the moment a solution to this matter reached.

Wednesday, 3rd June, 1964.

At KUPARE (only 15 minutes walk from Stn.) Census Revision of 'PIRIBU 2' grps. Full day compiling T/C sheets. Talks re health, and advice re roadwork, an amount of which was performed here to-day. Late P.M. visit to trial agric. plots ANGOBE's land at KIGIDA 2.

Thursday, 4th June, 1964.

To PAIBUERI. Census revision & day spent compiling initial T/C sheets this group. V. good turn-up. Talks. Some work roads & repairs to a bridg Around 1600 hrs to Tari. About 35 minutes walk only, and in heavy rain.

Friday, 5th June, 1964.

Walked to WARUPA in early morning. Census of WARUPA-PAI grp. etc. Attendance poor and check being made. Back to Tari noon, 20 mins. walk. Heard several complts P.M. 1545 to WARUPA . Check roadwork, and check again re absentees this morn. Talks to assembled PIRIBU and PAI men. Then back to Tari.

Saturday, 6th June, 1964.

Walked to AGAI in early morn. Census'PAI 2'or AGAI-PAI. Talks. Also, word received this day from Distroff Mendi re desirability of commencing propaganda re proposed Tari N.L.G.C. immediately. Talks re same with emphasis on elections for same given AGAI. To Tari in early P.M. About 40 mins walk.

Monday, 7th June, 1964.

Followed up two main complaints brought foward at AGAI on Saturday. One concerns child bride, married against her own will. Both settled. One other dispute also heard this day from Central Basin area. Talks to various V.C.'s re proposed Tari Council. All absentees from Central Basin census finally checked to-day. Preparations of patrol gear etc. for departure Haibuga-Munima C.D. Check on roadwork Central Basin.

Tuesday, 8th June, 1964.

0715 hrs departed Tari. Land rover to WOLOLO with patrol party and gear. Talks to large numbers who had gathered by mid-morning re L.G. Questions encouraged. Completed talks & departed around 1030 hrs. To MUNIMA via longer (but drier of 2 routes. Over 2 hrs walking. Carriers 2½hrs Camp set up MUNIMA. Talks. Night spent MUNIMA.

Wednesday, 9th June, 1964.

0715-0800 Talk to assembled MUNIMA people re Council. Walked to KARIDA. Rough and slushy track, covered by carriers within 2 hrs. Large gathering awaiting at KARIDA. Assembled . Talk. Departed here by 1100 hrs over track to HARE. Talk here thence along the Koroba Rd to TUMBIAGO. Camp set up. By mid-afternoon three main HARE

Wednesday, 9th June, 1964. (cont.)

grps (ARUA, YUBIDJA & HUBI) had gathered at TUMBIAGO camp. Talk given to all re Council & elections. Talk also to TUMBIAGO leaders. Camped night at TUMBIAGO.

Thursday, 10th June, 1964.

0720-0820 hrs Talk to all re Council etc. Walked to HALIMBU. Talk. Walked on to HIWANDA. Men and women gathered and talks re Council. Walked on to TELABO and back to HIWANDA. TELABO people grad. gathering from their bush abodes. Camp set up at HIWANDA in early afternoon. Around only about 2½ hrs walkin this morn. Cmplt being investigated. Night at HIWANDA. Sing-sing nearby.

Friday, 11th June, 1964.

0715 hrs. Talk and discussion with TELABO people for around ¾ hr. A lot of 'flu in this locality at present. Walked to TINDIMA & then HAMBUARI. Around 1½hr.Road and Bridges viewed. Unsatisfactory attendance of TINDIMA-HAMBUARI grps. I attribute this to poor leaderchip of V.C.'s more than anything else. Further Talk this grp. to be held at Tari on Tuesday next. 1½ hrs walk to Tari. Afternoon spent hearing complaints arising during patrol.

Wednesday, 17th June, 1964.

Commenced visit to area of the East Basin S.D. To NAGARI first thing in morning. Adress to PI and HATAPA grps re Council and nomination of candidates. To KWANDI. Went to end of Rd AMBURU area. Gave talk at KWANDI to gathering of small grps. who will represent KWANDI ward. To HEWARE and then on to ITAPU by land rover. Back to HEWARE. Attendance here only mediocre. Talk. To Tari. Heard cmplt. Talk KUGU leaders.

Thursday, 18th June, 1964.

Talk at Tari at approx. 0830 hrs to people of KUGU ward who had gathered. Drove them to ITAPU. Lrge gathering for talk here. To HANGAPU. Talk to all of this Ward who had gathered. Then around an hour's walk to PARI. En route called-in at an ANDOWARI meeting-point. Patrol and cargo at PARI by 1400. Talk given all assembled PARI. Cmplnt ITAPU brought foward and settled. Investigating cmplnt re malpractices by a local V.C. Camped PARI.

Friday, 19th June, 1964.

Departed PARI 0745. 15 minutes to ANDOWARI. TALK re L.G.C. ANDOWARI grp. Just under 2 hrs walking to KELA. Tracks overgrown. KELA at 1020 hrs. Talk. Cmplt brought foward. Left 1130 hrs. Little over an hour's walk in dry conndition KELA-PARAPARU. Place a shambles. Commenced setting up camp 1245 hrs. Cmplnts ANDOWARI and KELA being gone into. Camped night PARAPARU.

Saturday, 20th June, 1964.

At 0800 hrs talk given at PARAPARU. Patrol walked to Tari with cargo in a little under 2 hrs. Carriers paid off.Word sent this day to the 5 Wards of the Central Basin that talks to be given them on Monday by this patrol.

Monday, 22nd June, 1964.

This day visited WARUPA, PAIMUMU, HALIMOUALI, and KUPARE and gave talk at each place on L.G.C. and forthcoming election for Council Tari. Talk also given at Tari Stn. to 'TARI' and 'HIGIBA' Electoral Wards. Met leaders and V.C's from throughout Council area and prelim. Nominations received from 27 of the 32 Electoral Wards, large numbers of people from all over the Sub-District and from all centres visited by this patrol at Tari this day for nomination of candidates for the Council Elections. Completion of this patro

ooooo00000oooo END OF DIARY. ooooooo0000ooooooo

PREAMBLE:

This patrol initially functioned to revise the census of the Tari Central Basin area and it's people, and to compile this area's first tax/census sheets. As this work was nearing completion (at the last census point - AGAI) word was received District Headquarters Mendi o the anticipated early gazettal of the proclaimation regarding the Tari Local Government Council, and of the need to commence propaganda re the proposed Council for here. This was done straight away.

As the Patrol Diary reveals the patrol then moved to and covered the area of the Haibuga-Nunima Census Division. The 6,000 odd people here constitute 9 electoral wards.

From here the East Basin was visited. Talks were given re the proposed Council, with particular emphasis being given to the elections soon to be held and the nomination by the people of candidates for the same. Nine council members are to come from the 9 wards in this census division. PARAPARU in the South Basin was also visited, being part of the joint KELA-PARAPARU Ward.

Talks were then given and discussions held amongst the Central Basin groups. These 8½ thousand people who encircle and live in close proximity to the Station compose 5 electoral wards. For the moment they should prove (particularly from both political and economic viewpoints) to be the most important constituents in the forthcoming Tari Council.

Twenty tree of the thirty one wards of Tari's Council of to-morrow were visited by the patrol, and from these 23 wards will come 23 of the proposed 32 council members. In these other wards (North & South Basins) an educational programme was conducted by Tari Patrol No. 25 of 1963/64. At the time of compiling this report nominations have been received for election candidates fromall of the 31 wards, and the Council Election is to commence a little over a fortnight after the completion of this patrol.

The accompanying map indicates the area to be initially encompassed by the Tari Council, and that area covered by the patrol.

.....

NATIVE AFFAIRS.

(a) Native Situation.

Throughout the course of the patrol we were well received, and co-operation given the party was good.

No serious complaints were brought foward. A number of minor disputes and complaints were heard, however these were limited. Since Tari is more accessible to the Central Basin most disputes etc. tend to be dealt with in day to day administration at Tari, and not 'saved up' for patrols as is more common in more far-flung places.

WARUPA (Census-point PAI I and PIRIBU) was visited on some four occasions, and though only a 'stone's throw' from the Station the patrol camped here for a day and night. On the surface all appears well, and nothing more than the natural petty-frictions between small groups could be detected, and both groups are living side-by-side quite harmoniously after the violence which erupted here last year.

Several C.N.M.'s were convened. And of all complaints laid all but one have since been settled. This solitary complaint from KELA in the East Basin re pig-stealing. It is at present being investigated and the hearing pending.

In the main all was quiet on the Haibuga-Munima front, patrolled only in May (Pat. No 22 of 1963/64).

(b) Economic Development.

Due purely to their gepgraphical location the people of the Central Basin have fortune on their side, and of the Huris of the Tari Sub-District they are the 'haves'. The 'have nots' of the present area encompassed by the morrow's Tari Council live at such places as KARIDA and KELA.

The Central Basin people live ringed-around the Govt. Station of Tari and the Airstrip. In this area and dotted around within several miles of the Govt. Station are 5 different Mission Organisations. The people of this area are well on hand to receive a monetary income through various means. In the main they supply the Administration with quite large amounts of kau-kau, and also the Missions. Firewood sold to the Admin. and Missions also provides a source of income. Local labour for work on Govt. or Mission Stations payroll is also in the main drawn from this area. Vegetables and pigs (increasingly) are sold to various (generally expatriate) Station peoples.

Timber is sold to local Mission mills. Some pit-sawn timber, produced by the local Huris has also of late been sold. Recently a pit-saw has been set up in the PAIBUERI area in anticipation of cutting timber for Administration and Mission needs, and for sale to those soon to take out business leases and build on Tari Station.

As with the Haibuga-Munima (reported upon recent Patrol No. 22 of 1963/64), economic development in the East Basin area is nil. An exception is the presence and limited operation of at least three pit-sawing teams in this area, at ITAPU, TUANDA and AMBURU. Each saw being

owned and operated by different Huri entrepreneurs. Credit here for the introduction and the creation of interest in these locally-owned and operated pit-saws must largely go to Mr G. Rhineberger of D.N.A.

Interest in money is gradually being generated and in some Station marriages money has been largely substituted for pigs and kena shell payments. However, this is still the exception rather than the rule, though money is now well and truely taking it's place as a supplementary form of currency amongst the Majority of the Tari people.

(c) <u>Thoughts and Attitudes Towards Introduction of L.G.C. to Tari.</u>

I will note here general impressions which were gained through talking to the people and through questions asked. Questions asked were few (perhaps 1 or 2 at each centre), but searching.

(1) The majority of the people appear more interested in these elections for a Council than those earlier this year for the Territory's House of Assembly.
Possible reasons - thus :-

(a) They are familiar with and know the people within own specific wards, and therefore know who they wish to vote for.

(b) Thus, the concept of a L.G.C. at Tari is easier for them to grasp than that of the H of A in Port Moresby. In the H of A elections the candidates were only vaguely known by many of the electors, and some (e.g. those from Koroba) were not known at all.

(c) The House of Assembly elections earlier this year have stimulated local interest and understanding in the political field and appears to have 'whetted their appetite' for the forthcoming Council Election, and this new innovation in the Tari arena.

(2) It was made quite obvious by the people throughout that they consider it desirable to vote for a man who can speak pidgin or motu. This appears to a large extent to have stemmed from the 'shame' that many have expressed feeling at the fact that their elected member to the H of A , Nandabe Tiabe, could express himself in neither such lingua franca.
Some wards will not have the luxury of such a choice, Huri being the only language spoken. However quite a number of the elected canditates will be able to converse to an extent in either pidgin or motu (and perhaps one in English). However, I suggested that this idea should not be carried too far, and quality of members sacrificed as a result. Since Huri is the common language of all these people, and this is their own Council, their is certainly no reason why their mother-tongue should not be used, or why any stigma should be attached by the people to the use of it! As I see it, their common language should be a great asset to our embryonic Tari Council.

(3) On a number of occasions though keeness to have a Council was expressed, concern was admitted re the lack of money with which to pay taxes.
It is well known that much of the money which has been paid out to the people of Tari has been hoarded away, and that most people in the Council area could afford relatively small amounts in taxation. A smaller amount could also be afforded by many of the women, and more particularly those of the Central Basin. Difficulty(on present incoming amounts of money) will be had

the people of some areas (e.g. KARIDA) to maintain an annual (and increasing) taxation rate.
It was explained to the people that more young men will need to seek monetary income through the sale of their services as labour, notably at present under the Highlands Labour Scheme. Due consideration will also be given at Tari (and is being given) to employing more labour from the more distant points of the Sub-District, when such (e.g. Airstrip labour) is required from time to time.

(4) Doubts were expressed amongst the HALIMBU people as to their readiness for a Council. They said they were always in trouble, still fighting amongst themselves, and forever in and out of Court. Also mentioned was their professed lack of money. Despite this they were willing to participate in the Council, saying that since this was the Government's idea they were willing to go along with it.

(5) Following upon the above, I make the observation that the Council idea is being accepted as a result of the faith of these people in the good intentions of the Government. After a talk to the assembled KARIDA people, I asked if any wished to ask any questions. After some discussion a spokesman for the group said: "We don't wish to ask anything. The white man has come to us and shown us good ways. We are men who were using sticks and stone axes, and many of us are still using the same. We have no money. The idea of the Government of a Council can only be of benefit to us, and as the Government is innovating the Council we only too readily accept it as something for our own good".

ROADS AND BRIDGES.

Work was carried out to replace several small wooden bridges whilst the patrol was moving through that area covered. All bridges in the area are sound, and all roads are being maintained and are quite serviceable.

A considerable amount of work has been done since February this year by the PARAPARU and KELA to push a road through linking KELA with PARI, and large tracts denuded of trees and undergrowth.

MEDICAL AND HEALTH.

Assistance was given various A.P.O.'s if required. A number also proved helpful to this patrol, in a number of instances being the main go-between for the patrol and the local people. They also on occasion proved instrumental in bringing the occasional law-breaker to Court.

CENSUS.

The census for the Central Basin Census Division was revised and Tax/Census sheets were completed for this area. Census totals for each of the six main census-points are enclosed with each copy of this report. A list of all groups and sub-groups censused and specific figures for each is submitted with the S.D.O. copy of this report for filing and use at the Tari office.

At the start of the patrol action was taken against two WARUPA(PIRIBU) men who had wilfully withheld their children from appearing for census. From here onwards attendance was good.

LAND MATTERS.

Only one dispute innvolving land brought foward. This land in the PIRIBU-HONEOBE area was visited by myself in the presence of the parties concerned. A solution has been reached for the moment by both parties under my arbitration. However, details are being gathered for a full investigation later if there is conflict again between the parties concerned.

VILLAGE OFFICIALS.

In only about a third of the total council electoral wards have village constables received nomination as election candidates. However, Most of these have been doing quite a reasonable job, and the majority seem assured of election. Those few V.C.'s who are head and shoulders above their fellows appear to have an excellent chance of becoming Councillors.

Following upon a complaint received whilst in the East Basin, a charge was laid in C.N.M. under Reg. 7I(b) of the NRO's to date, against the Village Constable of ANDOWARI. He was found guilty, and received sentence of one month I.H.L.

REST HOUSES.

Repairs and improvements are constantly being carried out, and all rest houses visited are at present quite adequate. I feel they provide a standing advertisement for the local people to improve and elaborate upon their own dwellings.

CARRIERS.

Often largely consisted of youngsters, always readily available and pleased at the opportunity to earn a little silver.

POLICE.

Both willing and did a good job.
Attached is a seperate report on each member, the originals of which have been fowarded to the Commissioner at Komedobu.

LABOUR.

Approximately some 25% of the Central Basin potential labour force is employed both inside and outside the District. About 10% being employed within the Tari Sub-District in varying types of work. There are number of repatriated men in this area. Also, the proportion of men leaving the Tari area to seek work outside is less than those of the other Census Divisions. It is easier for these Central Basin men living around the 'hub' of the Sub-District to gain employment or some sort of monetary income through the sale of kau-kau , firewood, pigs, vegetables etc. at their front doorstep. The others must therefore seek work further afield.

Increasing numbers of young men are leaving the East Basin and Haibuga Mumima to gain employment under the Highland Labour Scheme.

AGRICULTURE AND LIVESTOCK.

Subsistence Agriculture.

I here refer the reader to this section page I0 of my Patrol Report No. 22 of I963/64.

Commercial Agriculture.

To date agricultural development in the commercial sphere is nil. Potential for commercial agriculture ventures is by no means lacking. A main commercial crop, or better, a diversity of crops to prevent or offset dependance on any solitary are needed for this area.

Needs for money are growing, and the establishing of a council into the area will mean that for the first time taxation is to be introduced into this primitive area. This alone provides a new incentive for the people to earn money.

The Huri is a true 'son of the soil', and is blessed with areas of fertile land upon which cash crops could suitably be establish -ed. Some constructive type of policy is needed from D.S.S.F. in an endeavour to give the people a remunerative interest, and thus consolidate their future. At present a negative policy gives Field Officers at Tari nothing at all concrete to work with.

SUMMARY.

Census revision for Tari Census Division of the Central Basin (No 3I) was carried out and Tax/Census sheets were compiled for this area.

I refer to "APPENDIX A" for recommended changes for future Village Directory publications.

During the last decade the Huri people have seen many great and fantastic changes. New ideas and acquisitions are being sought by these people. Change is with these Huri men, women and children and the idea of their own Council to work alongside and together with the present Government comes along as part of this change. This new idea is being grasped at eagerly.

At present the only avenue for the earning of money is through the sale of labour. Cash crops, even on a limited scale are needed for this area to help consolidate it's future.

CONCLUSION.

All tasks undertaken by the patrol were attained.

James O. Hunter

J.O. HUNTER.
Patrol Officer.
2.7.64.

.....

(d)

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

In Reply
Please Quote
No.

In the 1960 issue ' Village Directory ' by the Department of Native Affairs, the Central Basin Villages listed are nine (9) in number. In the latest census revision these have been reduced to six(6) for convenience in census and cross-reference purposes. These 6 names which correspond with the six main census points are listed in the Village Population Register submitted. They are AGAI, HALENGUALI, KUPARE, PAIBUERI, TARI and WARUPA.

It is hereby recommended that future 'Village Directory' publications make this change in accordance with the change made at this end of the line.

J.O. HUNTER.
2/1/64.

.....

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA — R.S. Form 1

ROYAL PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA CONSTABULARY

The Commissioner of Police,
KONEDOBU.

Sub-District Office,
TARI.

28th June, 19 64.

SUBJECT: No. 9354 Name Constable TAPE.

I CERTIFY that the entry made hereunder is a true facsimile of an original entry made by me in the Record of Service of the above-mentioned under the authority conferred on me as an Officer of the Royal Papua and New Guinea Constabulary and that the content thereof is true and correct.

1.					
2.					
3.					
4.					
5.					
6.					
7.					
8.					
9.	25.5.64 to 22.6.64.	22 DAYS.	TARI to [illegible] Central Hqtrs, Konedobu.	Conduct. Good.	A good type and [illegible] J.O. HUNTER
10.					
11.					
12.					

Issues

On lines hereunder insert any comments thought necessary *re* entries made or other personal data (e.g., increase in member's dependants).

J.O. HUNTER, Patrol Officer.

Officer of R.P. and N.G. Constabulary

Port Moresby: V. P. Bloink, Government Printer.—11235/10.63.—10,000.

(2)

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA — R.S. Form 1

ROYAL PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA CONSTABULARY

Sub-District Office,
TARI.

[redacted]

20th June, 19 64.

SUBJECT: No. 10804 Name Constable SAWEE TOMBRAM.

I CERTIFY that the entry made hereunder is a true facsimile of an original entry made by me in the Record of Service of the above-mentioned under the authority conferred on me as an Officer of the Royal Papua and New Guinea Constabulary and that the content thereof is true and correct.

1.					
2.					
3.					
4.					
5.					
6.					
7.					
8.					
9.	June 1964. 9 days.	TARI to [redacted] East Basin.	Conduct Good.	Duties Satisfactory.	J.O. HUNTER.
10.					
11.					
12.					

Issues

On lines hereunder insert any comments thought necessary *re* entries made or other personal data (e.g., increase in member's dependants).

J.O. HUNTER , Patrol Officer.

Officer of R.P. and N.G. Constabulary

Port Moresby: V. P. Bloink, Government Printer.—11235/10.63.—10,000.

GRAND TOTAL
M + F

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORT

District of SOUTHERN HIGHLANDS Report No. TARI 25 of 1963 - 64.

Patrol Conducted by R.T.GLEESON, CADET PATROL OFFICER.

Area Patrolled SOUTH AND NORTH BASIN CENSUS DIVISIONS , TARI SUB - DISTRICT.

Patrol Accompanied by Europeans NIL.

Natives ONE INTERPRETER. TWO R.P.& N.G.C. CONSTABLES.

Duration—From 9 / 6 /1964 to 24 / 6 /19 64

Number of Days 13

Did Medical Assistant Accompany ? NO.

Last Patrol to Area by—District Services 20 / 5 / 1964 (SOUTH BASIN C.D.)
15 / 2 / 1964 (NORTH BASIN C.D.)
Medical .... September/19 63 (NORTH BASIN C.D.)

Map Reference As per enclosed ~~—~~ defining Electorates of Tari Local Goverment Council.

Objects of Patrol 1) Local Goverment Education Campaign. 2) General Administration.

.....

Director of Native Affairs,
PORT MORESBY.

Forwarded, please.

/ /19

.....
District Commissioner

Amount Paid for War Damage Compensation .... £.....

Amount Paid from D.N.E. Trust Fund .... £.....

Amount paid from P.E.D.P. Trust Fund ....

.....

.....

.....

67-15-83

13

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

DEPARTMENT OF NATIVE AFFAIRS
3 - SEP 1964
HEADQUARTERS
PORT MORESBY

Telegrams
Telephone
Our Reference 67-3-5
If calling ask for
Mr.

District Office,
Mendi.
Southern Highlands District.

28th August, 1964.

Director,
Department of Native Affairs.
KONEDOBU.

11

TARI PATROL REPORT NO. 25 OF 1963/64.

Your memo 67-15-83 of the 27th July, 1964, para. 3 refers.

Attached hereto memo 67/1-1/51-1-1 of the 25th August, 1964, from the Assistant District Officer, Tari.

I fully agree with his remarks - I believe the position to have been over reported. The Assistant District Officer has been advised to closely watch this aspect of junior officers reporting.

(A. C. Jefferies.)
District Officer.

67-15-38
10/9/64.

District Officer,
Southern Highlands District,
M E N D I.

Thank you for the information. It clarifies what was earlier obscure.

(J.K. McCarthy)
DIRECTOR OF NATIVE AFFAIRS.

(12)

67-1-1
51-1-1.

Sub-District Office,
TARI. S.H.D.

25th. August, 1964.

The District Officer,
Southern Highlands District,
MENDI. S.H.D.

TARI PATROL REPORT NO. 25-63/64.

The Director's memo 67-15-83 of the 27th. July, 1964, to you commenting on the above report refers, please.

At the present moment, I can find no evidence to support a claim that the Methodist Overseas Mission is exerting undue influence on politics in the Tari area. I have conducted discreet enquiries among Administration staff and Huri people, and find this matter raises no problems now.

Apparently, the Mission did exhort its members to support Mr. Handabe Tiaba in the House of Assembly elections, and undoubtedly this assisted him in being successful. However, as only some 4300 persons voted for Handabe as their first choice, and over 18000 voted for other candidates as their first choice, I do not think this Mission support or influence could be considered to "undue". The distribution of preferences, especially the final ones, was the deciding factor in the result. The winning margin was 349 only. It is impossible to determine just how many people voted for Handabe simply on the advice of the Mission.

Personally, I feel many people who wished another candidate elected, are somewhat disgruntled now and may be blaming the Mission exageratedly. Again, the Mission did give active support to some candidates in the Tari N.L.G.C. elections, but this did not seem undue influence to me. Presumably, private citizens have the right to support whomsoever they please, and there has been no talk of improper practices occuring.

What I intend to convey is that the Mission did elect to give their support to certain candidates, and despite the fact that the Huri is not well educated in political affairs, he still was not deprived of his freedom of choice.

I am quite sure that the Mission is not exerting much influence on local politics at present. There may be information available after the Tari Council commences to hold monthly meetings, in which case you will be informed. I do not anticipate any difficulties at present.

R.J.Kelly

(R.J.Kelly)
a/Assistant District Officer.

11

67-15-83

27th July, 1964.

District Officer,
Southern Highlands District,
MENDI.

PATROL REPORT NO. 25-63/64 - TARI.

Receipt of the above report and covering comment is acknowledged with thanks.

A Council Supervising Officer can only be as successful as the people constituting the Council area allow him to be. His success is largely governed by the sustained enthusiasm of the people and acceptance of this form of administration. As you well know, the purpose of the Councils is to generate and sustain self reliance. This will not be achieved if an officer intrudes his own personality too much into stimulating the people to action. You must ensure your officers maintain a fine balance in their approach to Council work.

I would be grateful if you could let me have further comment on the influence of the Methodist Mission on politics, after a further study.

Has Mr. Handabe Tiaba visited these people recently. If not, you should arrange that he do so.

J. K. McCarthy,
DIRECTOR.

67. 15. (10) 23

67-3-5

District Office,
Mendi.
Southern Highlands District.

10th July, 1964.

Assistant District Officer,
Sub-District Office.
Tari.

TARI PATROL REPORT NO. 25 OF 1963/64.

Thank you for the above mentioned Report which was received on the 6th July, 1964.

It certainly appears that the people are keen to experience the introduction of a Local Government Council but their lack of knowledge should not be a cause of pessimism to Officers, but rather should act as a challenge to disseminate knowledge. The responsibility of developing a Council rests squarely on the shoulders of the Supervising Officer and the progress of a Council is a reflection of his ability. It is a mistake to imagine that once a Council is formed, its members will immediately bear the responsibilities of a similar Council in rural New South Wales. The duty of every Department of Native Affairs Officer is to teach each Councillor his responsibilities and guide him in his duties.

The constant reference to the Methodist Mission exerting undue influence over the Tari Elections is most disconcerting - surely if the majority of the people did not want Mr. Handabe then they would not have cast their vote? Again, if the Mission exerted all this influence in the first instance then (a) they must have widespread contact and (b) any discontent now ensuing from this action can only adversely affect them. On the other hand, if Mr. Handabe has any potential as a politician, then he should be able to prove his ability despite his inability to speak a lingua franca. Incidentally, there is no valid reason why he should not acquire a knowledge of either Pidgin or Motu in six months. Men with less 'contact opportunity' than him have become fluent in a very short space of time when the need arose.

Please note that a Patrol Report is not an action document and therefore you should make a separate submission for an allocation of a motor cycle.

Mr. Gleeson has submitted an informative Report.

(A. C. Jefferies.)
District Officer.

Minute to:

Director,
Department of Native Affairs. KONEDOBU.

For your information, please.

(A. C. Jefferies.)
District Officer.

(G)

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

In Reply Please Quote

No. 67-1-1

Sub - District Office,
TARI,
Southern Highlands District.
27th. June, 1964.

The Assistant District Officer,
Sub - District Office,
TARI.

TARI PATROL REPORT NO.25 of 1963 - 64.

Patrol Conducted By	:-	R.T.Gleeson, Cadet Patrol Officer.
Area Patrolled	:-	North and South Basin Census Divisions.
Patrol Accompanied By		
Europeans	:-	Nil.
Papuans	:-	One Interpreter ——— TAGOBE JOHN.
	:-	Two R.P.& N.G.C. ——— Constable KIBO —— T/Constable JAPHET
Duration of Patrol	:-	13 Days (12 Camping Nights)
Period	:-	From 9/6/64 to 24/6/64.
Objects of Patrol	:-	1)Local Government Education Campaign. 2)General Administration.
Map Reference	:-	As per enclosed —— defining Electorates of Tari L.G.C. in the North and South Basins C.D.

R. J. Gleeson.

(R.T.Gleeson)
CADET PATROL OFFICER.

TARI PATROL REPORT No. 25 of 63/64

SCALE: 1 INCH = 4 MILES

TARI SUB-DISTRICT.

NORTH & SOUTH BASIN

CENSUS DIVISIONS

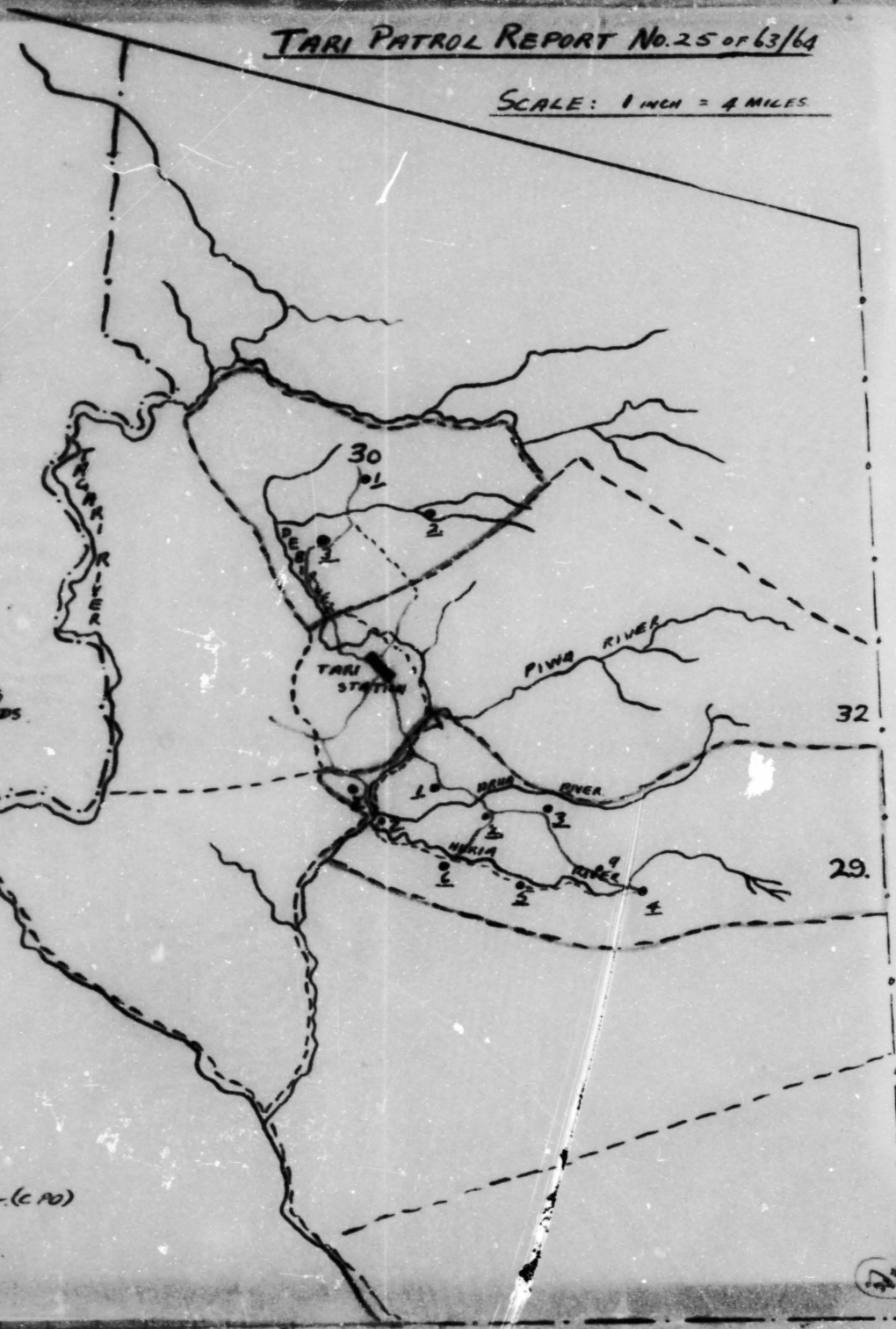
NOS. 30 + 29

LOCAL GOV. COUNCIL ELECTORATES

NORTH BASIN	POPULATION	SOUTH BASIN	POPULATION
1 PAITAGA	804	1 IANGOME	725
2 TIBIRIBI		2 WABIA	600
3 HENGANDA	801	3 PIANGWANDA	573
		4 TIGIBI	1300
		5 URUMA	924
		6 PUJU	
		7 TAURI	750
		8 LINABIN	
		9 HARABI (WITH TIGIBI)	

PRESENT ROADS

PROPOSED ROADS



R. J. Gleeson (C.P.O)
29th. June '64.

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

In Reply Please Quote

No.

INTRODUCTION.

1. The purpose of this Patrol was to educate and prepare the HURI people in the North and South Basin Census Divisions of the Tari - Sub - District for the new Tari Local Government Council.

2. The Patrol spent one full day at each Rest House in a respective Electorate. This full day proceeded as follows:- Lecturing to assembled groups in the morning, lunch and shifting camp; in the afternoon at the next camp, conversations with the locals, hearing complaints if any, inspecting roads, bridges, Rest Houses and Aid Posts. The main intention behind this schedule was to give the people ample time to assemble at lectures, advise local groups on road, bridge and house constructions where necessary and to allow any problems to be discussed with the patrol conductor. Also, with the Elections one month hence and only three D.N.A. Officers at Tari Station a concise yet not hurried schedule had to be maintained.

3. The lectures included explanations of the Elections, aim to vote for an enthusiastic young member, taxation and the councils future work. Particular emphasis was placed on the imminent Elections and the points expressed in the Patrol Instructions by Mr. Warrillow, P.O.I.C.

4. There was an amount of concern in many of the HURI'S minds over the House of Assembly Elections and the elected Member, Mr. Handabe Tiaba. It was disturbing to hear some of these reports from various leaders on this matter ----- these reports are enlarged upon later under the appropriate heading in this Patrol Report.

5. The prevailing fine weather and the peoples co-operation greatly attributed to the Patrols activities being finely executed as planned.

PATROL DIARY.

Tuesday, 9th. June.

Discussion with Mr. Warrillow, P.O.I.C. re. L.G.C. Elections and Propaganda.
Departed Tari by car at 1345 hrs.
Arrived PAIJAGA Rest House at 1430 hrs.
Set up camp and advised local Village Constables of the Patrols intentions.
Slept night at PAIJAGA R.H.

Wednesday, 10th. June.

Lecture to PAIJAGA people on the Local Government Council Elections and future work.
Departed PAIJAGA R.H. at 1230 hrs.
Arrived TIBIRIBI R.H. at 1415 hrs. Waited ¼ hour for interpreter who was sick en route.
Prepared camp.
No resident V.C. at TIBIRIBI R.H. However discussions with some local men.

Thursday, 11th. June.

Rifle practice for R.P.& N.G.C. Constables JAPHET and KIBO whilst waiting for assembly.
Local Government Council education speech to small TIBIRIBI group.
Departed TIBIRIBI R.H. at 1345 hrs.
Arrived HENGANDA R.H. at 1515 hrs. 1½ hour walk.
Set up camp and conversations on bridge construction and general with local headmen.

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

In Reply Please Quote

No.

Friday,12th.June.

L.G.C.Education to HENGANDA assembled groups.
Good attendance and an interested crowd.V.C.Arua seems a likely candidate.
Departed HENGANDA R.H.by car for Tari station arriving at 1445 hrs.
Straightened Patrol equipment and house.
Patrol stood down, Queens Birthday Weekend.

Tuesday,16th.June.

Departed Tari by tractor at 1630 hrs.
Arrived IANGOME R.H. in the South Basin C.D. at 1700 hrs.

Wednesday,17th.June.

L.G.C. education to IANGOME R.H. groups.
Departed IANGOME R.H. at 1300 hrs.
Arrived WABIA R.H. at 1345 hrs.
Set up camp.
Inspection of large bridge under reconstruction over ARUA river.
2 Hour walk along new TAMBARUMA road inspecting same and advising local V.C.s on work.
Conversations with V.C.s TURU,HARARU and PAUWA re tomorrows lecture.

Thursday,18th.June.

L.G.C. education to assembled groups at WABIA R.H.
Departed WABIA R.H. at 1345 hrs.after investigating an assault case(dealt with at Tari)
Arrived PIANGUANDA R.H. at 1415 hrs.
Inspection of favourable new Aid Post construction.
Discussion with local people re intercourse between two willing youngsters.
Set up camp. Slept night at PIANGUANDA R.H.

Friday,19th.June.

L.G.C.Education to local gathering of PIANGUANDA people.
Departed PIANGUANDA R.H. at 1315hrs.
Arrived TIGIBI R.H. at 1415 hrs.
Set up camp. Heavy rain confined all to their houses from 1500 hrs onward.
Slept night at TIGIBI R.H.

Saturday,20th.June.

L.G.C. education lecture to Local TIGIBI people.
Very good attendance --- feeling ran high amongst all as they discussed a member.
Rifle practice and drill for Constables JAPHET and KIBO.
Intermittent showers during afternoon.
Slept night at TIGIBI R.H.

Sunday,21st.June.

Observance of the Sabbath ---- on Patrol TIGIBI R.H.

Monday,22nd.June.

Departed TIGIBI R.H. at 0830 hrs.
Arrived at URUMA R.H. at 0930 hrs --- Patrol equipment & carriers continued to PUJU R.H.
L.G.C.lecture to assembly of URUMA people.
Continued to PUJU R.H. at 1300 hrs. Arrived at 1330 hrs.
Inspected new road and bridge sites near TAMBARUMA.
Conversation with some local men re disputed land near PUJU R.H.

Tuesday, 23rd. June.

L.G.C. Education lecture to assembled groups at PUJU R.H.
Departed PUJU R.H. at 1130 hrs.
Arrived TAURI R.H. at 1230 hrs.
Set up camp.
Reconstructed an outbuilding on the camp site.
Conversations with local V.C.s and A.P.O. TANGIAGO.
Inspection of cleared bush for proposed road to PUJU R.H.

Wednesday, 24th.June.

L.G.C. Education lecture to assembled groups at TAJRI R.H.
Mr.Warrillow arrived by car from Tari Station at 1200 hrs.
Prepared equipment and returned to Tari by car with Mr.Warrillow at 1245 hrs.
Patrol Completed.

COMPLETION OF PATROL DIARY.

NATIVE SITUATION PERTAINING TO LOCAL GOVERNMENT.

6. There is no doubt that the majority of the HURI population in the North and South Basin Census Divisions are willing to embark on a new Local Government Council venture

7. During the lectures many leaders were found to have keen interest in,but vague ideas of a Local Government Council; however when one considers the comparative primitiveness of the HURIS their vague ideas are a heartening sign that they are prepared to enter the Local Government Administration.

8. At PIANGUANDA,TIGIBI and PUJU Rest Houses some speakers were expressing that they had blundered in the House of Assembly Elections because many did not fully realise why they were voting,they simply followed the mob and Mr.HANDABE TIABA became the elected Member much to the displeasure of quite a few. So now the people are considering electing young,enthusiastic representatives to do more satisfactory work in the Local Government Council than HANDABE is doing in the House of Assembly at present. It is hoped that when HANDABE gains further experience in the House, the people may be more satisfied with him.

9. Apparently many are regarding the Local Government Council as a second chance to redeem themselves for electing Mr.HANDABE to the House of Assembly. It was disconcerting to hear that the local Methodist Overseas Mission was canvassing for HANDABE at the Sunday Services before the Elections. Maybe this would have been alright in a more sophisticated area,but in the Tari Sub - District it had a damaging effect. The HURIS are experiencing a critical period of Administration consolidation and they are ready to believe whatever the Administration and Missions are instituting. The undue influence from the Mission during the first ever Elections for the HURI people changed many minds and the wrong idea of the Elections resulted. The other five candidates had only their own prestige and influence when canvassing votes whereas HANDABE had the Mission. The report above is not favourable and it has caused friction amongst the people and the Mission. The M.O.M. does excellent missionary work in the Tari Sub - District,however it should not have delved into politics particularly when the people are so primitive and easily swayed.

10. The TIBIRIBI people in the North Basin Census Division complained that they were not inclined to vote for a PAIJAGA man because they are too far

(Continued overleaf)

NATIVE SITUATION Continued.

from PAIJAGA Rest House and their relatives were situated around NAGIA Rest House in the East Basin Census Division over a small Mountain Range closer to Tari Station. They therefore wished to vote for a member at NAGIA Rest House. This small group was told that it was not possible to vote for a NAGIA candidate because their group had already been placed in the PAIJAGA - TIBIRIBI Electorate(Proclamation in the Government Gazette),however this situation may be able to be altered later if really necessary.

11. Apart from this one place all other groups visited by this Patrol are satisfied with their arrangement.

12. Whilst lecturing at each Rest House all were content to hear of the Councils future work and benefits,but the mentioning of tax was a shocker to many. Taxation was explained as directed by Mr.P.O.I.C.Warrillow in the enclosed Patrol Instructions and the crowds were enlightened.

13. The future prospects of Economic Development in the Tari area were well expressed in Tari Patrol Report No.22 of 1963/64,there is no need for further explanations here. Of course,much more work and,thought and surveys will have to be delved into before a successful program is accomplished in the field of Economic Development. After knowing the HURI people for fifteen months they can work if they want to or have to for the Administration and Missions,but time and the Local Government Council's progress will tell how they can work for themselves.

VILLAGE OFFICIALS AND REST HOUSES.

14. The general appearance of roads,tracks and Rest House sites is a result of the good work being done by the people under the guidance of their local Village Constables. Also various resident Aid Post Orderlies are a guiding force in the general work around their areas.

15. At various times during the Patrol an Aid Post Orderly or a Village Constable complained that the people are lazy and will not help in the general work, all they do is sit down on their backsides and smoke a bamboo pipe. This is well known by all,but as stated above in paragraph fourteen ----- the general appearance of the areas ----- which points to the fact that these lazy ones are gradually being worn down through the good example of these leaders and the Administrations influence,so really there is no cause for alarm.

ROADS AND BRIDGES.

16. Apart from the present roads now in use there are a few more under construction in various parts of the North and South Basin areas. Now that the people have realised the convenience of roads particularly for the Local Government Council,they are most willing to build as many as possible. In the North Basin the PUIJERO road,which passes PAIJAGA Rest House, is being extended to KAIJAGARI Rest House in the PUIJERO Census Division four hours walk from PAIJAGA Rest House. There is also a new road under construction from NAGIA Rest House in the East Basin Census Division over a small Mountain Range to PAIJAGA Rest House in the North Basin. This road will shorten the unnecessary distance of the PUIJERO road,however the gradients may be difficult when wet.

17. The South Basin Census Division will have a convenient road system when the proposed roads are completed. There will be a road encircling the Census Division area.

(Continued Overleaf)

ROADS AND BRIDGES continued.

A large amount of bush has been cleared near URUMA, PUJU and TAURI Rest Houses in preparation for future road constructions. The groups concerned were enquiring about an issue of shovels, but there are none for distribution in the Government Store. It is hoped that the new Local Government Council will endeavour to procure a supply of shovels for road work. It is easily understood by all, roads play a major part in the progress of a Local Government Council. The D.N.A. Staff at Tari have been mainly occupied with the House of Assembly Elections, Census taking and now the Local Government Council Education and Elections. So, road work supervision and survey have not been able to be dealt with.

18. Considering the total mileage (approximately 90 miles of road) of the present roads and new constructions in the Tari Sub - District it would be convenient and practical if one or two Motor Cycles be allocated to the D.N.A. staff here. Such work as land investigations, police investigations, road work supervision and many other tasks to perform on an outstation a Motor Cycle would prove invaluable. The alloting of one or two Motor Cycles to Tari is not a request, it is a suggestion with the view in mind that the D.N.A. Staff would be a little more efficient in administering and helping the HURI people.

HEALTH AND HYGIENE.

19. General health is well controlled by the various Aid Post Orderlies scattered throughout the North and South Basin Census Division areas.

20. One item of interest came to the notice of the Patrol Conductor. This is the extraordinary number of young children and adults with some type of eye trouble. Corneal scares were the most prevalent of the eye complaints. This subject was discussed with the resident Medical Officer, Doctor Taureka, who explained that corneal scares resulted from the unhealthly living conditions and the poor environment of the people.

21. Through the neglect of parents and the children themselves in some cases, many children had large sores on their bodies. One child had six boils on his stomach. This youngster was treated by the Patrol. The resident Aid Post Orderly at TIGIBI continued treatment after the Patrol departed. This case of boils was neglect by the child to visit the Aid Post.

22. At PAIJAGA, IANGOME and TIGIBI new Aid Posts had been constructed. renovation of the PIANGUANDA and TAURI Aid Posts were in progress when this Patrol was present. The progressing Aid Post Orderlies are setting an encouraging example and incentive to the surrounding groups.

DISPUTED LAND.

23. Two new disputed land claims came to the notice of this Patrol. The two blocks of land under dispute are situated near URUMA and PUJU Rest Houses. Approximately two days work would be involved to investigate and survey. The people involved were told to wait until a later Patrol or Patrol Officer could spare the time to collect all the information required. The arguing parties were informed to refrain from further disturbance in the meantime or the Administration would enforce the law. These disputed lands will be subject to separate correspondence in the Attention Patrol file in the Tari Sub - District Office.

(2)

CONCLUSION.

24. All the items of importance which were seen, administered and heard during this Patrol have been reported on.

25. The general situation of the North and South Basin people is progressing well. Also the keen attitude now prevalent amongst these groups signifies their willingness to improve, especially now the Local Government Council is in mind.

26. The peoples co-operation and attendances greatly attributed to a successful Patrol.

27. The two R.P.& N.G.C. who accompanied the Patrol, Constables JAPHET and KIBO, set a good example to the people and maintained a high standard in their patrol duties. Both men are a credit to the Constabulary. The Record of Service forms have been onforwarded to the Police Commissioner.

28. Camping Allowance claims are forwarded herewith.

R. T. Gleeson

(R.T.Gleeson)
CADET PATROL OFFICER. 30/6/64.